SUPPLEMENTAL EXPERT REPORT OF ELDON VAIL

Parsons v. Ryan, No. 2:12-cv-00601-DJH (D. Ariz.)

September 4, 2014

I. INTRODUCTION

- I have been asked to submit a supplemental report based on my review of documents covering the period September 27, 2013 through April 1, 2014, as well as a second inspection of isolation units in three Arizona Department of Corrections (ADC) prisons. Those inspections took place on August 11-13, 2014. I spent one day at the Arizona State Prison Complex (ASPC)-Perryville, one day at ASPC-Florence, and one day at ASPC-Eyman. I previously inspected these same prisons over a five day period July 29-August 2, 2013.
- 2. During the 2014 inspections I traveled with a rather large entourage, consisting of attorneys for each party in this case, ADC administrators, an additional expert for the Plaintiffs, an expert for the Defendants, a variety of custody staff and at times, a video crew, (apparently using the opportunity of this inspection to shoot a video of ADC prisons for presentation at an upcoming meeting of the Association of State Corrections Administrators (ASCA)). The size of the entourage was, at times, between fifteen and twenty people. This is significant because it greatly slowed movement throughout the facility and sometimes, in my opinion, inhibited interaction with prisoners. The entourage stayed together at Perryville but split into two groups later in the day at Florence and Eyman.
- 3. At each prison complex, ADC administrators had orchestrated presentations for the entourage, which I will address later in this report. The purpose of those presentations was apparently to illustrate the changes and progress ADC believes they have achieved in the management of inmates held in their isolation units during the past year. Inmates sometimes behaved as one would expect in the presence of so many ADC officials and facility guests and said they appreciated the program or class

they were siting in, especially when asked leading questions by ADC officials or Defendants' expert, Dr. Seiter. Other times that veneer faded quickly and hard questions were asked of ADC officials. My subsequent conversations at the cell front with a few of the inmates who were participating in classes we interrupted with ADC's entourage expressed much more skepticism on the value of the programs when ADC officials were not present.

II. ASSIGNMENT

- 4. I have been retained by Plaintiffs to evaluate and offer my opinion regarding the policy and operational practices of the Arizona Department of Corrections (ADC) regarding the use of isolation units. I understand that the Court has defined the isolation sub-class in this case as "All prisoners who are now, or will in the future be, subjected by the ADC to isolation, defined as confinement in a cell for 22 hours or more each day or confinement in the following housing units: Eyman—SMU I; Eyman—Browning Unit; Florence—Central Unit; Florence—Kasson Unit; or Perryville—Lumley Special Management Area."
- 5. The particular focus of my review has been and continues to be on the conditions of confinement for inmates housed in isolation in the units identified in the Court's Order and on whether or not the inmates, especially mentally ill inmates, living in those units suffer serious harm or are subject to a substantial risk of serious harm.²

¹ See Order, March 6, 2013, at 22 (Doc. 372).

² The defendants take issue with the use of the word "isolation" to describe the conditions under which many of the mentally ill live in the ADC. Within the corrections industry several different words are used to describe these living conditions. In addition to "isolation," some of the most frequently used terms are "segregation," "super-max," and "solitary confinement." I use the word "isolation" throughout this Report. It was the first word I learned to describe these conditions when I started working in corrections in 1974. The Defendants use it as well in their curriculum for *Understanding Mentally Ill Inmates* on page 54: "Also, staff should know that placing this inmate in isolation may

6. The particular focus of my most recent inspection and this report is to opine on whether or not the ADC has made sufficient changes in the operation of their isolation units to reduce the risk of serious harm to the prisoners held in their isolation units.

III. FOUNDATION FOR EXPERT OPINION

- 7. I have previously submitted three reports and a declaration in this case.³ In my first report I detailed my experience and qualifications. Attached to this report, as Exhibit 1 is a copy of my resume, updating my work as a correctional consultant and expert witness. During the past two years I have been retained as an expert witness or correctional consultant in ten different states. In several cases I have been asked to opine on practices in isolation units, including the states of Mississippi, California, and New York, where an interim settlement agreement has been reached and negotiations are ongoing. I testified in Federal court in Coleman v. Brown in California and Graves v. Arapio in Arizona, both class action lawsuits regarding issues related to incarcerated mentally ill inmates. With both parties concurring in my selection, I was also appointed and completed a Special Master assignment for the judge in Corbett v. Branker, a case related to the Use of Force (UOF) against inmates held in isolation in a prison in North Carolina.
- 8. I considered information from a variety of sources in preparing this report.

 This includes information provided by the parties, court filings submitted by the parties, deposition testimony and declarations, and ADC training

actually worsen his psychosis due to isolation, boredom, and lack of stimuli." (ADC049856).

³ Expert Report of Eldon Vail, November 8, 2013; Rebuttal Declaration of Eldon Vail, January 31, 2014; Supplemental Report of Eldon Vail, February 24, 2014; Declaration of Eldon Vail, June 16, 2014.

materials, records, and internal reports covering the period of September 27, 2013 through April 1, 2014. A complete list of the materials I reviewed in this matter is attached hereto as **Exhibit 2**, and may be referred to in footnotes and/or other references within this report.

- 9. In addition to a handful of UOF videos I viewed for previous reports, for this report I viewed approximately thirty-three additional videos of Use of Force (UOF) incidents with inmates who are mentally ill and/or housed in ADC isolation units. With the exception of one of those events, I was able to view the related Serious Incident Reports (SIR's). I also read SIR's for an additional thirty-eight UOF events for which videos were not provided. Based on the wording in at least eight of those SIR's, videos were taken but not produced to the Plaintiffs.⁴
- 10. As referenced above, I also relied on my findings in the three days of inspections I conducted at the isolation units. During my recent inspection at Perryville-Lumley I was able to interview approximately twenty-five inmates, mostly at their cell front, with six in a confidential setting. At Florence I interviewed approximately fifty-three inmates and at Eyman approximately forty-seven. Most of these interviews took place at the cell front. In the interest of the limited time I had at these large facilities, there were no confidential interviews at Eyman or Florence. During these interviews I asked inmates for their observations of changes in their conditions of confinement. I frequently told them I wanted to know if things had gotten better and, if so, how.

⁴ The Eyman-Browning unit seems to have a different practice for videoing UOF events than do the other units I inspected. Situations where cameras were used at other facilities identical to ones I read about at Browning were not video recorded.

- 11. At each prison complex I was able to inspect the maximum custody cells, the shower areas, and the new recreation and program areas. At Florence I inspected CB 1, CB 2, CB 4, CB 5, CB 7, and Kasson. At Eyman I inspected Browning and SMU 1.
- 12. The inspection took place in August of this year. I understand that the court had cut off discovery as of April 1, 2014. My observations from the inspection are obviously after that date and do inform the opinions in this report.

IV. OPINIONS

- 13. It is my opinion that the problems I identified with the conditions of confinement in ADC's isolation units in my previous reports persisted during the period in question – September 27, 2013 through April 1, 2014 – and they will continue to persist without a major overhaul of policy and practice. Therefore, I stand by the opinions I have previously expressed in this case. While acknowledging that the ADC is attempting to change some aspects of the way they use isolation within their prison system, it is my opinion that the changes currently implemented are rudimentary, entirely insufficient and unlikely to be sustained. Given the culture of the prisons I found in my extensive review of documentation and encountered a year ago during my five-day inspection – which has only been reinforced by this year's inspection and my review of updated discovery documents – it is my opinion that it will take years and not a period of a few weeks or months to effectively reduce the substantial risk of serious harm created for prisoners by the conditions of confinement in ADC's isolation units.
- 14. More specifically, the ADC policy for isolating inmates continues to be over-broad and fails to exclude individuals with mental illness or systematically take into account their needs.

- 15. Changes to the conditions of confinement for some inmates have been marginally improved but this is largely for those prisoners that either do not need or never needed confinement in segregation units to begin with. The conditions of confinement for the majority of inmates in isolation in ADC facilities, including inadequate mental health monitoring, inappropriate use of chemical spray, inadequate nutrition, inadequate exercise, limited property, extreme social isolation, and other hardships, are both unnecessary and counter-productive to good prison security, as well as harmful for all inmates, but especially for the mentally ill.
- 16. ADC routinely and inappropriately uses chemical agents, such as Oleoresin Capsicum (OC) products, against mentally ill inmates without considering the impact on the inmate and the effective management of the inmate population. This includes systemic use of force (UOF) practices that result in unnecessary use of force and needless pain, suffering, and humiliation for the inmate population.
- 17. My additional opinions are stated in the body of this report.

V. ADC STILL OVERUSES ISOLATION WHICH UNNECCESSARILY SUBJECTS PRISONERS TO SUBSTANTIAL RISK OF SERIOUS HARM

- 18. The publication of DI 326, signed by Director Ryan on March 27, 2014, is the biggest change in written instruction within the ADC regarding maximum custody since my last inspection of ADC facilities. Unfortunately, DI 326 failed to address the fundamental flaws in the ADC's classification policy that I identified in my previous reports.
- 19. I do not argue that qualified consultants have validated ADC's classification policy. ⁵ However, there is no representation that the consultants who validated the policy were familiar with or even considered

⁵ Validation of the Arizona Department of Corrections Objective Classification System: Final Report, June 26, 2013, Patricia L. Hardyman, Ph.D (ADC_S000747-000837).

the actual conditions of confinement that inmates who score maximum custody are subjected to in the ADC. As I said in a previous report,

A prison system's classification scoring system, no matter if it has or has not been validated, bears no necessary relationship to the actual conditions of confinement found in that system's prisons. The practice in ADC assumes that inmates who are maximum custody must be placed in isolation. Most jurisdictions make a distinction between assigning an inmate to their highest level of general population confinement and placing someone in isolation or segregation. Arizona does not. All maximum inmates are placed in isolation.⁶

To illustrate by way of an outrageous example, if the ADC decided to house all inmates who score minimum custody in their isolation units it would not violate the validity of the classification instrument itself.

20. ADC continues to subject too many inmates to the risk of harm of placement in isolation who do not need such secure confinement. In his deposition, Director Ryan indicated that one of the drivers in ADC's decision to make changes in their management of inmates in isolation appears to be the work of the Association of State Corrections Administrators (ASCA).⁷ The resolution published by ASCA wisely says, "ASCA is committed to the universal classification principle of managing inmates in the least restrictive way necessary to carry out its mission."8 In continuing to house some inmates in isolation who do not require such secure placement, the ADC continues to expose those inmates to an unnecessary risk of harm. Based on my experience as Secretary of Corrections in Washington, some of those held in isolation in the ADC that do not require such restrictive placement are inmates with life

⁶ Rebuttal Report of Eldon Vail, January 31, 2014, page 4, lines 17-23.

⁷ Ryan Dep., November 8, 2013, 9:16-12:15.

⁸ Association of State Correctional Administrators Resolution #24 – Restrictive Status Housing Guidelines, September 4, 2013.

- sentences, validated Security Threat Group (STG) members, and even some inmates sentenced to death. The publication of DI 326 did not touch this issue and those inmates remain routinely assigned to maximum custody and placement in isolation within the ADC.
- 21. DI 326 also does not address the overuse of isolation for inmates who are mentally ill. I documented in my previous reports the dangers of housing the mentally ill in isolation and my own work to keep the mentally ill out of those units and instead house them in a secure treatment environment. DI 326 makes no move to create treatment units for the mentally ill and continues to house them under conditions creating a substantial risk of serious harm.
- 22. DI326 supposedly addresses two distinct populations—the mentally ill and the non-mentally ill. But the Directive does not exclude seriously mentally ill from the isolation units; nor does it make any clear distinctions between treatment and therapy programs for the mental ill and cognitive programs designed for the non-mentally ill. The mentally ill need treatment for their mental illness. While time out of cell in a cognitive program may alleviate some of the extreme isolation and idleness suffered by prisoners in isolation, for someone who is seriously mentally ill, and who may be hearing voices, having hallucinations, or experiencing other mental decompensation, attending a class in Money Management, for example, has little therapeutic value. There is almost no detail in DI 326 about the level of treatment to be afforded mentally ill prisoners in isolation. As discussed below, I found that the existing programs, policies and practices (whether part of DI 326 or not), for all prisoners in isolation, and especially the mentally ill, do not adequately alleviate the suffering and risk created by the conditions of confinement in these units.

 $^{^9}$ Expert Report of Eldon Vail, November 8, 2013, paragraphs 4-8 and paragraphs 27-30

23. In my opinion the failure to fundamentally reconsider who needs to be housed within the isolation units of ADC ensures that many will continue to suffer needlessly, and is in fact contrary to good prison security and the above language from the ASCA resolution.

VI. CONDITIONS OF CONFINEMENT IN THE ISOLATION UNITS CONTINUE TO CREATE A SUBSTANTIAL RISK OF SERIOUS HARM

24. One of the stated purposes of DI 326 says,

This Director's Instruction is being implemented to facilitate a process that requires inmates in maximum custody to work through a program utilizing a step system providing the opportunity to participate in jobs, programs and other out of cell activities. Based on behavior and programming, inmates may progress from controlled based housing where movement outside a cell is without restraint equipment. ¹⁰

The directive, which was only effective March 27, 2014, goes on to describe the process for Intake and Assessment into maximum custody and the Step Program, the critical element that would allow the prisoner to progress from isolation into a less restrictive environment. The details of the Step Program for each sub group held in isolation are then detailed in the directive.

25. Despite the fact that ADC has not moved to create treatment units for the mentally ill, the directive does indicate a plan to cluster some mentally ill inmates in certain housing locations. I had the opportunity to inspect most of those units and found them entirely inadequate to provide a suitable environment for the mentally ill. The fact that DI 326 does not even

¹⁰ DI 326, Purpose section (ADC261959).

- provide a mental health program for women at the Perryville SMA unit is especially troubling.¹¹
- 26. CB 4 at Florence is one of the units designated to house the mentally ill. DI 326 indicates, "Cell Block 4 Program houses male general population inmates requiring a less controlled housing environment, while still receiving enhanced programming and socialization skill building. Most of the beds will be reserved for the SMI population."¹²
- 27. I was able to speak with thirteen inmates in CB 4 at the front of their cells. Their descriptions of the conditions of confinement in that unit were not substantially different than they were when I inspected the unit a year ago. Four of the inmates complained about and showed me that their toilets were broken and/or leaking. Others complained of inadequate cleaning supplies and dirty showers. This is similar to the accounts I heard from inmates in 2013, which suggests a lack of attention to the most basic needs of the inmates housed in these units. None of the inmates I spoke with could tell me if they participated in any groups. Two of the inmates told me they had just gotten jobs. Several others wanted one. In my inspection of CB 4 I found no evidence of an established, functioning mental health program or indeed any program for any inmates – and certainly nothing that would be remotely adequate for fragile prisoners designated as SMI (seriously mentally ill). This lack of programming was confirmed in the

¹¹ Under DI 326 the only option for women at SMA is evaluation by mental health staff within 72 hours or transfer to the inpatient unit at Flamenco Unit, the George Ward. ADC261963-64. In practice this means that women with serious mental illness, like named plaintiff Christina Verduzco, who I interviewed during both my inspections, linger in the isolation units without adequate treatment, until they decompensate to such a level that they are temporarily transferred to Flamenco to be "stabilized" and returned to isolation – where they start to decompensate again.

12 DI 326, 4.1.1.3 (ADC261963).

testimony of Carson McWilliams, the Interim Division Director of Prison Operations, who conceded in July 2014 that the program in CB 4 was not vet operational. 13

- 28. During my inspection of CB 4 I did find some inmates who talked about improved opportunities for exercise in the new recreation areas. These improvements were very recent. The best estimate of when this access began to be provided was about July 1, 2014. Some inmates, however, had still not participated in the new recreation program. The fact that even rudimentary changes in the availability of exercise have yet to be accomplished for prisoners in CB 4 even though the physical enclosures and exercise field have been built illustrates that ADC's claims about changes to programming and conditions of confinement in the isolation units are not supported – especially in a unit they claim is specifically designated for the seriously mentally ill.
- 29. DI 326 describes CB 1 as a placement for mentally ill inmates housing, "...male general population inmates who require a less controlled housing receiving while environment, still enhanced programming socialization skill building." ¹⁴ CB 2 is not specifically mentioned in DI 326 but my understanding is that it is the least restrictive placement for male non-mentally ill inmates. One would expect to find more programming in these units. When asked in his deposition about the level of programming in CB 1 and CB 2, Mr. McWilliams expands his answer to include CB 1 through CB 4, "If you're talking about your core area of the CB 1 through 4, probably more than 50 percent of the inmates." ¹⁵

McWilliams Dep., 7/1/14, 85:19-86:6.
 DI 326., 4.1.1.2
 McWilliams Dep., 7/1/14, 80:16-81:4.

- 30. As I indicated above, I inspected CB 4 and interviewed inmates there. Programming for mentally ill inmates in that unit is nowhere near 50%. I also inspected CB 1 and CB 2 and interviewed a total of fourteen inmates in those two units. Mr. McWilliams' estimate of the percentage of prisoners who are programming may be more accurate for those two units. But the availability of programming for only 50% of the population in units that are supposed to be the most program-rich in the system – and which I was repeatedly told have been in operation for years – is still entirely inadequate. Of the inmates I interviewed, only half had jobs, some who worked as much as six hours a day. In my opinion someone who can perform on the job for up to six hours a day should be in a general population unit in a lower custody status. But this also indicates that many prisoners do not have jobs, and since just half of the inmates (under ADC's own estimate) even have access to programming (and this is generally just one hour a week), this means that there is still a great deal of isolation and idleness in these units. For example, in my cell front interview I also encountered inmates in CB 1 and 2 who were not in groups but wanted them; inmates who would be releasing directly to the street in the very near future who did not have jobs; and inmates who spoke of the lack of respect they receive from the officers and the poisonous environment this creates, especially for the mentally ill.
- 31. A few of the inmates in these two units talked about their concerns with the food. Current ADC policy and practice ¹⁶ reduces the caloric intake for inmates in isolation. I have previously stated my opinion that ADC's policy of only providing two meals a day and lowering caloric intake is ill

¹⁶ Fizer Dep. 145:8-25.

advised, increases isolation, and contributes to the unnecessarily harsh conditions in the isolation units. During my most recent inspections I again heard repeated complaints about the amount and quality of the food and the need for inmates to supplement food with commissary purchases in order to stave off hunger – if they are lucky enough to have funds in their account. In CB 1 and 2, I also heard from the prisoners with new jobs, who asked me, since more of them had jobs now, would the caloric content of their meals be increased? I told them I could not answer that question but I thought it was a good one. 17 If ADC is actually serious providing increased job opportunities, increased exercise opportunities, and increased out-of-cell programming, it is difficult to understand why they have taken no action to alter food policies that deny prisoners adequate nutrition.

32. CB 5 is designated for the Restricted Status Housing Program (RSHP). Along with CB 7, it is one of the most severely isolating units I have seen in the ADC. There is a solid steel door with a small window to the hallway that is very difficult to converse through. The window to the outside offers a view only of the concrete backside of the window in the next cell. DI 326 describes the RSHP as the unit housing inmates who have committed one of the "Forbidden Three Acts (serious assaults on staff, serious inmate on inmate assaults with a weapon and multiple inmates assaulting an inmate with serious injury)."18 One of the things ADC staff took back from their visits to Washington state's Intensive Management Units was the concept of the "Forbidden Three." They took the concept and applied it in a

¹⁷ As in my first inspection, inmates continue to be universally extremely critical of the "Mega-sack" lunch and the fact that it was supposed to suffice for two meals a day.
DI 326, 5.2

completely different way than it is used in Washington. In Arizona they created a new isolation unit with more restrictive conditions of confinement for certain prisoners than they ever had before. In Washington it is used as a tool to manage STG issues in the close custody general population without placing prisoners in solitary confinement.

33. I interviewed seven inmates in CB 5 who were in the RSHP program. A couple of the inmates were more positive, citing the opportunity to attend In contrast to most of the other units I inspected, a higher percentage of prisoners appeared to be receiving access to some programs in this unit. And given the stark conditions in this unit and the lack of a coherent way out of isolation that has existed historically in the ADC, 19 it is not surprising that the population here would express satisfaction with any access to a program or out-of-cell time. But most inmates at RSHP also told similar stories to inmates in other ADC isolation units. They reported that recreation was sometimes canceled and that the officers ignore them. Concerns with the operation of the program also emerged. For example, one person had lost his step level for simply kicking his cell door. There is a great deal of uncertainty in the prisoner population about what happens to an individual if they can successfully complete the RSHP. In my opinion it is unclear whether this program will lead to improved behavior and a successful return to lower custody for prisoners, or just an increased level of isolation in the ADC system that traps prisoners in a spiral of behavioral dysfunction partially caused or amplified by conditions which subject individuals to the debilitating effects of extreme social isolation.

¹⁹ Expert Report of Eldon Vail, paragraph 51.

- 34. Inmates in CB 7 were confined in an identical cellblock to CB 5 but had much less in the way of programming than inmates in the RSHP. Only one of the inmates I spoke with participated in a group. No one had a job. Others complained of vermin in the units and problems with responsiveness of their assigned counselor. The levels of extreme social isolation and idleness I noted in Florence Central during my first inspection were unchanged here.
- 35. DI 326 says that, "Kasson Wing One Program houses male inmates requiring significant mental health interventions." Of the twelve inmates I interviewed at the cell front at Kasson, only one said he participated in groups twice a week. All the rest said they either had access to a group once a week or not at all. About half that I interviewed said they did not have one-on-one contact with mental health professionals. The rest said they had such access once a month or greater. Two inmates in the unit told me they had a job. One inmate in this unit told me that conditions are getting worse, citing staff behavior. Another told me of the bad relationships he had with staff. A third told me that custody officers and treatment staff are not working together. Two inmates told me they expected to be released directly to the streets from isolation within the next couple of months. In my experience such comments reflect an attitude on the part of staff that is not conducive to helping inmates get better and improve their behavior, or to learn the necessary skills to keep them from returning to prison.
- 36. With the exception of the two inmates who had jobs, the conditions of confinement for this group of the mentally ill "requiring significant mental

²⁰ DI 326, 4.1.1

health interventions" means that except for recreation and showers, most are only out of their cells for one additional hour each week. That's a far cry from what Mr. McWilliams says in his deposition when he describes Kasson as, "very treatment oriented."²¹

- 37. By way of comparison to another jurisdiction, similarly situated mentally ill inmates in the California Department of Corrections and Rehabilitation (CDCR) are required to have weekly contact with an assigned primary clinician, either individually or in a group, individual clinical contact at least every other week, and ten hours per week of scheduled structured therapeutic activities (not including regular exercise opportunities).²² The program at Kasson falls far, far short of this, including for some inmates who get no groups at all.
- 38. DI 326 says, "ASPC-Eyman, Browning Unit has the least amount of outof-cell activities."23 DI 326 goes on to say, "Male sex offenders requiring any level of control can be housed in SMU I." 24 This includes sex offenders who suffer from mental illness. I had the opportunity to speak at the cell front to 8 of these inmates.
- 39. Only one of these inmates reported that he goes to a mental health group once a month although others wanted to go. One-to-one access to mental health professionals was reported as very limited—either at the cell front or to a single meeting with a doctor for a medication review. Inmates complained about unresponsive and abusive treatment by some custody staff.

²¹ McWilliams Dep., 7/1/14, page 22, line 23 CDCR MHSDS Program Guide, 2009 Revision, page 12-4-9 DI 326, 1.5.1

- 40. In the BMU, another unit housing the mentally ill at Eyman, including inmates who repeatedly engage in self-harm, I spoke with five inmates. These inmates reported the ability to attend a group once a week or once a month. One-on-ones, if they occurred, took place at the front of the cell and not in a confidential setting. This group seemed particularly disturbed with self-reports of suffering from schizophrenia, depression, and hearing voices. They all appeared to be heavily medicated.
- 41. Records of available mental health resources for mentally ill inmates in all of Eyman-SMU 1 illustrate there were a total of three hundred and twentytwo mentally ill inmates. ²⁵ The corresponding program schedule shows ten different mental health groups running each week. 26 Two of those groups are scheduled to last for three hours and eight of them are scheduled for an hour and a half. Assuming each of those programs was filled and fully functional and assuming a group size of eight, ²⁷ that would involve a total of sixty eight inmates in one group each week, leaving the remaining two hundred and fifty four without any opportunity for group treatment.
- In his testimony for ADC, Division Director McWilliams affirmed his 42. previous statement that SMU I ran only seven inmate programs, including a mental health group, starting in January 2014. As a result of this programming, Director McWilliams admits that just 192 SMU I inmates are offered one hour of out-of-cell programming a week. This represents just 20% of the SMU I population according to Director McWilliams.²⁸

²⁵ ADC_P000868-Eyman SMU 1 Mental Health Inmate List
26 ADC_P000867 Eyman Mental Health Program Schedule
27 During my inspection of Eyman SMU I, I saw the two classrooms set up for inmate programming. In each of these areas there were about 8 restraint chairs used for the group programming, although surprisingly the ongoing classes we saw usually were not fully subscribed.

28 McWilliams Dep., 7/1/14, 103:1-19.

Director McWilliams also affirmed his previous declaration that about 110 inmates may participate in mental health groups at any one time – but that is a "best case scenario" and according to him, as of June 30, 2014 there were about 480 mental health inmates at SMU I.²⁹

- 43. Division Director of Prison Operations, Carson McWilliams, in his deposition also acknowledges that the program at Eyman (and Browning) is in its infancy. Speaking of the changes taking place, McWilliams states, "But in SMU 1 and Browning, it didn't really get as widespread as it is now until about I'd say over the last six months." ³⁰ I am hard pressed to consider the program as "widespread" when so many inmates are still not allowed to even participate due to a lack of resources. And even under ADC's "best case scenario" programming is wholly inadequate for all SMU I prisoners, and especially the mentally ill.
- 44. This lack of a developed program adequate to meet the size of the population in all of these units undermines the stated purpose for the implementation of DI 326. Even under Director McWilliams' "best case scenario" in these units, there is insufficient programming and out-of-cell time, and given my findings during inspections in August, 2014, I found it doubtful that the programming numbers recited by Director McWilliams in both his declaration and at deposition were actually accurate. If there is very limited, little, or no opportunity to participate in programs or jobs in the unit where an inmate is assigned, there is little opportunity for the inmate to progress out of isolation. The minor, sporadic changes to the operation of these units are not alleviating the conditions that put inmates at risk of harm, even though some did say the increased opportunity to

²⁹ *Id.* at 103:20-104:17. McWilliams Dep., 13:24-14:1.

actually go outside for exercise made things better. If the alleged programs at Florence-CB 4 and at Eyman-SMU 1 for inmates with mental illness have barely begun, at Kasson, where ADC has concentrated prisoners with severe mental health problems for some time and alleged the presence of an actual treatment program, it is clear that the resources in no way match the level of need. It is also clear that the scanty programming ADC alleges it is implementing is wholly inadequate for the mentally ill populations in all these units.

- 45. When questioned about resources Mr. McWilliams explains in his deposition that the ADC has not hired any new staff nor have they modified their contract with Corizon in order to actually implement DI 326. ³¹ However well-intentioned he or anyone else is within the ADC, without additional resources the lack of treatment and profound levels of idleness and social isolation I described in previous reports and found during my most recent inspection cannot be alleviated.
- 46. The problem of insufficient resources figures into the implementation of DI 326 for other populations as well. As I have previously said, the ADC makes the mistake of placing Security Threat Group (STG) members in isolation simply because they meet the ADC definition of "validated." Other jurisdictions, including Washington, Mississippi, and New York, do not follow this mistaken policy. Rather, inmates are placed in segregation because of their actual behavior and not because they are simply members of an STG.
- 47. According to testimony in Mr. Ryan's deposition, there are two ways for validated STG members to try and get out of isolation. One is to

³¹ McWilliams Dep., 14:22-16:11.

"renounce" their STG membership and tell staff what they know about the operation of the gang. For some, this ill-advised policy can be perceived as a death sentence and few are likely to pursue this lengthy avenue to get out of isolation only to spend the rest of their prison sentence in protective custody or worse. The other avenue is to participate in in the STG stepdown program.³²

48. The STG inmates at I spoke with at Eyman-Browning were simply not interested in the renunciation avenue. They were, however, very interested in participating in the STG step-down program. During our inspection of Browning we were told there were approximately 350 STG inmates held in isolation at that facility. According to Mr. McWilliams deposition, there is currently only room for ten inmates to participate in this program at any given time—a program that takes six months to complete. Mr. McWilliams then acknowledges a desire to expand the program so that 20 inmates can participate, 33 a promise he also made to inmates who questioned him about this problem during our tour. It is not clear how the ADC will be able to expand the program to twenty participants given their lack of additional resources but it would be an initial positive step if they do. They should expand beyond twenty so that they provide an opportunity for this group of inmates to get out of isolation that matches the number of inmates motivated to attempt to do so. I do not know if they even have that information. Since the program lasts six months, if would take five years to process one hundred inmates through the program. That's better than the ten years it will take at the current level of resource devoted to this program but it is still woefully inadequate.

³² Ryan Dep., 130:10-130:13; 171:17-175:4. McWilliams Dep., 129:12-129:18.

- 49. For too many inmates in Florence and Eyman, the opportunity for exercise was still their only opportunity to leave their cell; and this opportunity is still only three days a week for 2 hours at a time. The other four days too many inmates are simply left in their cells. During this inspection I once again heard repeated accounts from prisoners of frequent cancellation of exercise. Inmates in some units reported that exercise is cancelled about once a week, while those in other units estimated that exercise is cancelled about once every other week. This means that unless the prisoner is one of the few who have some other program, they are left in their cell for five days a week.
- 50. Defendants produced Detention Logs for only three of the named plaintiffs since my last report. The time frames of those logs are different for each prisoner, with dates from July 2011 through March of 2014. A review of those logs for eleven weeks from December 30, 2013 through March 30, 2014 shows that one prisoner never once received or was offered the opportunity for out of cell exercise consistent with ADC policy. For another prisoner, from the logs made available for the same time period, only once out of seven weeks did she receive or was offered the opportunity for out of cell exercise. No records for 2014 were offered for the third prisoner.) These records evidence no change from the past practices I documented in my previous reports.
- 51. I also inspected Perryville-Special Management Area (SMA) where women inmates are housed in isolation. This is the smallest isolation unit in ADC. At the time of my inspection we were told that the population

³⁴ ADC262182-262203 Gamez-Indiv IM Detention Logs-2013-12-30 to 2014-03-30

³⁵ ADC262216-262283 Verduzco-Indiv IM Detention Logs-2013-08-12 to 2014-03-30

count at SMA included about 75 inmates that day. In comparison to last year's inspection there were some improvements. First, in the unit for suicide watch most exposed to the hot Arizona sun, they had installed a screen outside the cellblock to cut down the direct sunlight into the cell doors. Also the new program classrooms look to be appropriately sized to the inmate population. The increased access to group outdoor recreation for some inmates was seen as an improvement. The program space at the SMA appears to be of adequate size for the ADC to provide services for the population that they hold in isolation at that prison.

- 52. But interviews with the inmates show that many problems remain. Like at every prison complex we visited, the ADC administration had a program planned to show us their changes. Upon our arrival at the SMA it began with a visit to a classroom where we joined inmates being assembled for a group session. I later got a chance to speak to one of the women participating in this program at the cell front where staff could not overhear our conversation. She told me that this group usually met on Fridays but they were called out to meet today because of our tour. She also told me this is the first time this group had met in three weeks.
- 53. Her account was consistent with what I heard from other women at the SMA. I previously indicated I interviewed twenty-five inmates at this facility. However, five of them were on suicide watch and I only asked them about their present situation and not about their ongoing activities in the facility. Of the twenty remaining, seven of them told me they either did not participate in groups or had no one-on-ones with clinical staff. Those who indicated that they did have one-on-one contact with mental health providers told me that these were scheduled monthly. Of all my

- interviewees, only one prisoner told me she went to group weekly and only one said she went twice a week. Only two women told me they had jobs.
- 54. An exhibit from Mr. McWilliams deposition contains more detailed evidence. The actual program attendance rosters for groups offered at the SMA for March 13, 2014 through May 9, 2014 were produced. 36 Backing out the number of inmates on those rosters not allowed to attend the group session because they were stage 1 of the program, the average number of hours available for out-of-cell group programming for these eight weeks was sixteen. The population held in isolation at the SMA when I last inspected the facility was seventy-five. Clearly sixteen hours for seventy five inmates is not sufficient to allow inmates to work their way out of isolation as promised by DI 326 and it is in no way adequate to alleviate the extreme social isolation on this unit for the vast majority of women housed there.
- 55. Inmates at the facility highlighted multiple concerns with the operation of the isolation units at SMA but two of them were frequent enough to require inclusion in this report.
- 56. The first has to do with the newly installed windows in the cell doors. The installation of the new windows is described by ADC as, "Innovative physical and environmental changes to enhance observation and mental health treatment" and, to increase "communication between staff and inmates" and "inmate socialization." I would add that the new windows in the cells at SMA also increase natural light into the cells. But the unintended consequence is the report from inmates that they are receiving

McWilliams Dep. 7/1/14, Exh. 558.
 ADC363856-363882 ADC Mentally Ill Offenders Presentation to ASCA 20140613, slide 12.

- institutional rule violations for indecent exposure, disciplinary tickets that they were not receiving prior to the installation of those windows.
- 57. In my first report I documented my concerns about so many male officers supervising women prisoners at the SMA, especially those on suicide watch. 38 That problem has been compounded with the installation of the new windows causing me to reiterate those concerns. The ADC does not allow an inmate in isolation to temporarily hang a towel or piece of cloth over the door while they are using the bathroom. In my experience this is not uncommon for a very short period of time in some isolation units in other jurisdictions. In a facility for women with so many male officers it should be allowed. Instead, according to the reports from the inmates, they are now receiving discipline charges for indecent exposure when they are using the toilet or attempting a "bird bath" in their sink. This simple violation of basic human dignity should be addressed and corrected at the Perryville facility.
- 58. The other issue raised by inmates in the SMA (and in the male facilities as well) is their concern that they can lose their step level in the program for behavior that does not seem significant. Inmates at Perryville told me of step levels being lost because of standing in the wrong place, for painting on eye brows, for tying shoes strings together, for turning their head while waiting in line, and for talking in the chow hall line. According to DI 326, progressing through these stage levels is the only way for inmates to work their way out of isolation. It is critical that any decision to drop an inmate back a level to a more extreme level of isolation be based on significant reasons and not the whims of the officers. Otherwise, the system loses all

³⁸ Expert Report of Eldon Vail, November 8, 2013, paragraph 61.

credibility and any efficacy it might have. For inmates with mental illness, complete and immediate compliance with all the rules they are expected to follow in a prison can be very difficult. For precisely that reason step programs do not always work with the mentally ill. Those administering those programs must take a prisoner's mental illness into account when making decisions regarding step levels, especially when one insignificant violation can send the prisoner back to the beginning to start all over again. However, DI 326 itself makes no allowance for the mentally ill within the step program in this manner and based on the reports of inmates in the isolation units it is clear that losing a step level can occur for behaviors that are not significant. At the same time these same behaviors for the mentally ill can be very difficult to control so that they are being severely punished due to their disease.

59. To emphasize this last point and related to the issue of the turning of a head and talking in line, during our inspection we witnessed step 2 and 3 inmates who are allowed to eat two meals a day in the chow hall standing in line outside in a formation resembling military attention in the midday Arizona sun while waiting for lunch. It seemed particularly odd to require inmates, especially mentally ill inmates, to be expected to behave in this manner. In my experience many mentally ill inmate simply don't have that capacity. As a tour group we all stood and watched this curious formation. If it was part of ADC's effort to illustrate progress in their program for inmates in isolation it produced a mixed reaction for this expert. While I was pleased to see some prisoners able to come out of their cell to eat two meals a day in a group setting, the point of being required to stand in a military formation where misbehavior might result in loss of a step level

- and a return to more extreme levels of isolation seems particularly counterproductive.
- 60. ADC's efforts to illustrate changes for those of us inspecting their prisons for men produced similar mixed results. At Florence we were taken to the big yard where several inmates from CB 3 were taking advantage of the opportunity for unrestrained movement. I had the opportunity to inspect this same area a year ago when inmates from CB 1 were present. The difference in the inmates this year was striking. Last year the prisoners were open and willing to converse. This year the inmates avoided eye contact and when approached, often refused to speak with us. This may have been the result of the size of the entourage and the number of ADC officials present. In my experience the lack of eye contact and unwillingness to engage in conversation reflects very poor relations between staff and inmates.
- 61. We were then shown a reasonably stocked prison library that is apparently a feeder library for several prisons. We were told that inmates on step 3 are allowed direct access to the library ten at a time. When we asked how often that opportunity is provided to access the library we were told that frequency has yet to be determined since they were still moving inmates into CB 4, another indicator of how new—and potentially temporary—these programs are within the ADC.
- 62. Then, still at Florence, we were shown other elements of their new program. We were led into groups that were in session. During the first group we encountered, questioning revealed it was the first session of this group ever--another indications that these programs are in their inception and potentially staged for the inspection.

- 63. We interrupted another group, this one for inmates in CB 2, and Director McWilliams addressed the inmates. What quickly ensued were some very good questions from the inmates in the classroom. Inmates wanted to know what impact attendance in the programs had on their classification and if it would change their points in that system. It is troubling that the answer to such a fundamental question was not common knowledge among the inmate population—which underscores the limited extent and recent/nascent implementation of the programs. But Director McWilliams did not answer that question directly (it is my understanding that group attendance does not impact classification points). Instead he told the group that he is considering overriding inmates in CB 1 through 4 to close custody so he can provide them with education programs. Apparently state law prohibits maximum custody inmates from participating in educational programs unless they require special education. In my opinion such a move clearly supports my position that the ADC holds prisoners in isolation that don't need to be there. How such a move would impact the conditions of confinement beyond being able to attend education classes is not known, as Director McWilliams did not address it, and it was clear from his remarks to the inmates and subsequent remarks to the expert group that this idea is just that – an idea.
- 64. There were similar experiences at Eyman. In the Browning unit we were ushered into a classroom where a group of prisoners in restraints were participating in a class. Later during my inspection I had the chance to speak directly to two of the inmates who had been in the classroom that we had interrupted. I discovered that one of the two spoke no English even though the class was being conducted only in English. It had been previously asked during the tour if any of the program material had been

translated to Spanish since the ADC has so many Hispanic inmates and the answer was "no." I am sure the non-English speaking person appreciated the hour out of his cell to attend the group but I am equally sure he wasn't picking up much from attending the class.

- 65. In that same classroom Director McWilliams spoke extensively of ADC's efforts to reform their system. He was asked about data. He indicated that they are collecting data but said that as of yet they do not have enough data to draw any conclusions. This is additional proof of how new and sporadic these programs are and how unknown the outcomes might be. I asked whether or not they intended to track inmates who returned to isolation after completing their programs and it was apparent this was not something they had previously contemplated. My impression is that Director McWilliams may have accepted this data point as a good measurement of their program's success and I hope and recommend that they pay attention to this critical data element. Unless they do there will be really no way to tell if their programs are successful.
- 66. When I was working in the WDOC, we launched two programs aimed at getting inmates off of Intensive Management Status (IMS)—the equivalent of Arizona's isolation population—one at the Washington State Penitentiary in Walla Walla and one at the Clallam Bay Corrections Center. Researchers from the University of Washington (UW) tracked outcomes of both programs. 39 40

³⁹ See Expert Report of Eldon Vail, November 8, 2013, paragraph 74, Exhibit 4 and Exhibit 5.
40 We lost the program at Walla Walla (it has since been reconstituted) as well as our twenty-year contract for collaborative relationship with the UW due to lack of funding caused the global economic collapse of 2008.

- 67. The outcomes for the program were impressive. The evaluation of the program at Walla Walla was open and candid. It concluded that inmates who went through the program were four times more likely to not return to isolation than those in a control group.
- 68. The program at Clallam Bay is still in existence to this day. As our contract with the UW was ending, the lead researcher authored a memo that indicated inmates who completed the program were six times more likely not to return to isolation than those in a control group. The last time I spoke to the manager of this program at Clallam Bay he told me that 80% of program graduates were not returning to segregation.
- 69. Conditions of confinement in the ADC are still very stark and isolating, partly because of physical plant design and the age and deterioration of some facilities, and partly because of the way those units are operated. Prisoners, especially those with mental illness continue to be placed at substantial risk and too many actually experience harm. 41 What actual treatment for the mentally ill exists (as opposed to their limited access to cognitive programs that may or may not be of any help to the seriously mentally ill) is sporadic and not of sufficient "dosage" to provide for real treatment. While the ADC program described in DI 326 has some

⁴¹ The fact that so many of the completed suicides in ADC continue to be in the isolation units points not only to the substantial risk created by the conditions there, especially for the mentally ill, but also to ADC's continuing inability to alleviate those risks. For example, between September 27, 2013 and April 1, 2014 all of ADC's completed suicides took place in the isolation units. (ADC364245; ADC423967; ADC424945). It is also now clear looking at new death records produced by the Defendants that eight of the ten suicides which occurred in the ADC during the time Corizon has been responsible for healthcare (March 2013 to April 1, 2014) occurred in the isolation units of SMU I, Browning Unit, and Florence Central. This is incredibly disproportionate to the ADC population held in the isolation units, but ample evidence of the terrible risks created by the conditions of confinement there.

encouraging elements for some of ADC's prisoners in isolation, even if fully implemented it in no way provides the type of clinical care and setting that would be appropriate for seriously mentally ill inmates. At the same time, as I have demonstrated with examples throughout this report, the step program is very new, only roughly conceived, barely implemented, and incapable of reaching more than a small minority of inmates at current capacity levels, especially given the overuse of isolation within the ADC. No one has any idea what the outcomes of the program will be for another year or two. It is premature to say they are even on the right track. It is a program more on paper than in practice and it is even insufficient as written because it does not focus on alleviation of social isolation and the risk of harm to prisoners created by the conditions of confinement in ADC's isolation units. There have been some small improvements in some of the units for some of the inmates, but in my opinion the program is not fully thought-out, funded, and by the continued admission of the Defendants, especially Director McWilliams, it is clearly "a work in progress", 42.

VII. THE ADC USES FORCE PREMATURELY AND UNNECESSARILY AGAINST MENTALLY ILL INMATES CREATING A PATTERN OF UNNECESSARY PAIN, HUMILITATION, AND SUFFERING

70. There is nothing more revealing about the skill level and training of correctional staff than how they respond to the difficult challenge of potential UOF situations, especially with mentally ill inmates. I have been able to view thirty-three videos of UOF incidents and the written reports

⁴² McWilliams Dep. 98:11.

- for thirty-two of them. My analysis of some of the critical elements of those videos is attached to this report as **Exhibit 3**.
- 71. My analysis reveals that the ADC has no system in place to use a mental health intervention to attempt to de-escalate a potential use of force situation. Of the thirty-three videos produced by ADC, it is my opinion that a mental health intervention should have taken place in at least twenty-five of them. Instead, the ADC initiates use of force against mentally ill prisoners in the absence of any imminent threat when an attempt at de-escalation may well have allowed them to avoid using force at all.
- 72. In any use of force situation corrections staff must make an assessment of the level of threat presented. They must ask themselves if there is an imminent threat that requires force to be used immediately. "Time" and "circumstance" are often on the side of corrections staff and must be considered, especially when the prisoner is locked in a cell.
- 73. The most common reason for initiating a UOF from these videos is because the inmate is refusing to cooperate with a direction to submit to restraints and/or submit to a strip search and come out of his/her cell. Most frequently the need for removing the inmate from the cell is to complete a routine cell search. Other reasons include: the inmate has a doctor's appointment; the inmate is being assigned to another cell; or the inmate is being moved to another institution. There is simply no imminent threat involved in such situations and no reason to resort to force without first attempting other methods to de-escalate the situation. To use chemical agents, such as pepper spray on the mentally ill in those situations is not only fundamentally wrong, in my experience it is likely to have a negative impact on the inmate's perception of staff, a critical ingredient in running a

safe and secure institution and in getting the inmate to trust the staff enough to participate in treatment for their mental illness. Below I detail some of my findings from the documents and videos that are summarized in Exhibit 3.

74. At Lumley a mentally ill prisoner was naked in her cell. The written report says that she was, "refusing to be placed in belly chains/uncover face and hands while on continuous mental health watch."43 She is sprayed twice. Prior to the spray being used the camera documenting the event failed to give a view into the cell. After she is sprayed twice, less than four minutes into the video, the camera shows the inmate lying on the floor, moving and partially covered by her suicide smock. About eight minutes into the video she says she needs more air and her hands and face are exposed. Ten minutes into the video she gets to her feet but then falls in the cell. The officers report that she did not hit her head. A voice over the radio can be heard saying, "Inmate has decided to start flopping around and fall on the ground," 44 indicating that the speaker believes the inmate's behavior is simply willful. The officers who can see into the cell then say she is again covering up. About four minutes later she is sprayed a third time. A couple of minutes later a cell extraction team consisting of five officers enters the cell. The inmate offers no resistance while the officers place her in restraints. The officers are clearly being affected by the amount of spray that had previously been administered into the cell, as they are not equipped with proper respirators. The inmate is placed on a gurney and restrained, face down. She is taken about thirty feet to a medical exam room where she is given a shot. Medical staff then take her

⁴³ ADC293326 ⁴⁴ ADC320209 SIR12-14620-21031210-CONFIDENTIAL 1 or 2, at 10:45

off of her stomach and place her on her side. Twenty-seven minutes into the video medical staff decides it is necessary to call 911 and they place a collar around her neck. Twenty-six minutes after being sprayed, medical staff begin to decontaminate her eyes of the effects of the pepper spray.

- 75. There are three videos with this same SIR number, labeled 1 of 3, 2 of 3 and 3 of 3. In the above paragraph I described the events in video 1 of 3. Video 2 of 3 is a direction continuation of video 1 of 3 as medical staff continues to treat the inmate until an outside ambulance arrives and she is taken to a hospital. On this second video you can hear the nurse tell the EMT/ambulance staff that the inmate was psychotic before she hit her head, that she has no idea where she is, and that she did indeed hit her head.⁴⁵
- 76. But video 3 of 3 is a bit of a mystery. The events in the video are not referenced in the related Serious Incident Report. Videos one and two occurred around 9 o'clock in the morning. In video 3 of 3 the same officers are on duty, the inmate is in the same cell but it is dark outside. My best guess is that the events in this video occurred early that same day in December of 2013. Whatever the actual time of the events, in this video the same inmate is shown to be naked in her cell, ordered to submit to restraints for a "cell integrity" check. She is talking to herself or perhaps responding to voices or hallucinations. Less than a minute into the video she is sprayed. Two minutes into the video she falls onto the floor. The officers say she did not hit her head. A couple of minutes later she submits to restraints and is removed from the cell and taken to the shower for

⁴⁵ ADC320209 SIR13-14620-20131210-CONFIDENTIAL 2 of 3, at

^{21:00-22-00} ADC320208 SIR13-14620-20131210-CONFIDENTIAL 3 of 3 ADC293325-293339

decontamination. She is then placed back into her cell. There is no evidence that her cell was decontaminated or that she was seen by medical after being sprayed. In the last view we have of the inmate she continues to talk to people who are not there while making sweeping gestures with her hands.

- There is no evidence in any of the videos of an actual imminent risk of self-harm or a threat to others. In video 3 of 3 it is demanded that she immediately submit to restraints so that officers can conduct a "cell integrity" check. In video 1 of 3, at first the issue is that the officers cannot see her face and hands. Then it becomes necessary to get her out of her cell because she has been sprayed and may be injured. During this video she is so out of touch with reality and unable to respond to the shouted demands of the officers that officers eventually give up on spraying and go into the cell to remove her.
- 78. In his declaration, Director McWilliams discusses the issue of inmates who will not uncover their face or hands.

ADC employs the use of a pressurized H2O canister devise similar to a fire extinguisher to gain compliance from Mental Health inmates who will not respond to orders issued by correctional personnel to uncover the inmate's head or body so that the correctional personnel can complete a safety or welfare check to determine that the inmate is alive, breathing and not injured.

The uncomfortable but non-lethal deployment of a strong stream of water most often simply annoys the inmate to the point that the inmate will uncover his or her body or head in order that a safety and welfare check can be completed. As above with the use of chemical agents, a supervisor must authorize the use of the H2O canister device and the use of the canister is videotaped. Additionally, the use of the H2O

canister must be documented in an Incident Report. 48

- 79. In all the UOF videos that I have watched, in all the Serious Incident Reports that I have read, in the written use of force policies of the ADC, this is the first and only time I have heard of this method being used. It would have been preferable to what the mentally ill and actively psychotic prisoner in the above paragraphs was subjected to. Even better might have been a loud bang on the door to make sure she was OK, followed up by a conversation with mental health staff. Instead she was sprayed multiple times, fell twice, and wound up having to be taken to an outside hospital for medical care that could not be provided at the facility. The ADC does not just subject mentally ill prisoners to the risk of harm—sometimes they cause it.
- 80. Four levels of authority within the Perryville chain of command reviewed this incident (the space for the Warden to sign was left blank). 49 None of those reviews offered any criticism of the events that took place. In my experience, this lack of supervisory oversight is clear and convincing evidence that the entire facility condones this kind of mistreatment of mentally ill prisoners and regularly approves of the unnecessary use of force.
- 81. In another incident, this one at Browning Unit, there is a very short video where a supervisor gives an introduction saying that they are preparing to use force on an inmate who is refusing to cuff up for a "blanket check", a procedure I take to be a type of cell search. ⁵⁰ The next video opens at the cell front of the mentally ill inmate. He is lying on his bunk covered with a suicide smock. After talking to the inmate for a minute and a half, he is

⁴⁸ Ex. 138, McWilliams Declaration, paragraphs 159-163.

ADC293326-327

50 ADC293326-327

⁵⁰ ADC320112 SIR 14-03889-20140327-1 of 3-CONFIDENTIAL

sprayed. Officers, once again not equipped with proper respirators, show the effects of the spray. Less than four minutes later the inmate is sprayed a second time. About twelve minutes after that the video ends with the camera operator coughing and walking away from the cell with the camera pointed to the ground. 51 The third video begins with the introduction of the cell extraction team. The inmate is still lying on his bunk. He is sprayed a third time. Four minutes into this third video five officers rush into the cell and pin the inmate to his bed with a shield. The officers cough uncontrollably from the impact of the spray. One of them has to leave the cell. Eventually three more must leave the cell. The inmate is then placed in restraints on a gurney as one of the remaining officers yells, "Where did everybody go?" 52 The inmate is naked and wheeled out of the cell, strapped face down to the gurney, and taken outside. The officers continue to argue about who left the cell. The inmate refuses medical treatment. He asks for help because the restraints are hurting his hand. The officers take a few minutes before they adjust the cuffs. He is wheeled back inside and the officers run him into a door while strapped to the gurney. He is unstrapped from the gurney but is unable to stand up on his own so the officers assist him into the shower. The officers get him a chair but refuse to allow it to be placed into the shower so he can be decontaminated. He is physically supported by the officers and placed back into his cell. The written report says he refused decontamination. 53 Based on the video evidence, that is not accurate. The inmate could not even stand up enough so the officers could remove his restraints. They ultimately had to lay him

ADC320112 SIR 14-03889-20140327-2 of 3-CONFIDENTIAL
 ADC320113 SIR 14-03889-20140327-3 of 3-CONFIDENTIAL, at 5:25
 ADC293684

on his bunk so that the restraints could be removed. Had they been willing to take the simple step of placing the plastic chair into the shower the prisoner could have been de-contaminated – and the inmate's pain could have been alleviated.

- 82. Use of force against this mentally ill inmate was unnecessary here. There was nothing in the inmate's behavior throughout this incident to suggest he was any kind of threat to himself or to others. Rather, he is mentally ill with some clear physical challenges that are evident from watching him struggle to move in these videos. There was nothing in his behavior to justify the need for the use of force.
- 83. Again, after four levels of review of this incident within the Eyman chain of command, the Deputy Warden concludes with, "Force was reasonable and necessary."⁵⁴ It is clear that the inability to recognize unnecessary use of force against individuals with mental illness exists at more than one institution in the ADC. Indeed, based on the evidence, I believe it is a systemic problem.
- Director McWilliams states in his Declaration that, "Prior to scheduling a 84. planned cell extraction in a mental health unit or for a known mental health inmate, the shift commander contacts mental health staff or a psychologist for special handling instructions, if any, unless the situation dictates otherwise."55 I can see nothing in these videos or in the related documentation in the SIRs⁵⁶ that suggest "the situation dictates otherwise." In all of these situations, officers should have contacted mental health staff prior to using force – but none of them did. If they had made such a consultation, perhaps the situation could have been avoided altogether.

 ⁵⁴ ADC293682
 55 McWilliams Deposition, paragraph 154
 56 ADC293681-SIR 14-03889-21040327

Better yet, if mental health staff, especially a mental health staff that had worked with and developed a relationship with the inmate and understood his/her mental health issues had been deployed to the scene, it is entirely possible that this use of force could have been avoided altogether.

- 85. In another incident an inmate on suicide watch at Kasson refused to submit to restraints for a medical appointment. He was speaking with the officer and was asking questions, trying to understand his situation. The officer was completely insensitive to the inmate's questions and continued to speak from his script, speaking over the inmate and directing him to submit to restraints or he would be sprayed. While still speaking to the officer the inmate was abruptly sprayed. Throughout the incident the inmate was polite and respectful. It is impossible to tell from the written report⁵⁷ or the video⁵⁸ why the decision to resort to use of force without trying other alternatives was used. There was nothing about the prisoner's behavior that suggested an imminent threat. This use of force was unnecessary.
- Once again, the review process through the chain of command—this time 86. at Eyman—deemed the use of force "reasonable and unnecessary" 59, the third facility demonstrating an utter lack of understanding of effective techniques to manage an inmate in distress—this time a prisoner on suicide watch, presumably for his own protection.
- 87. Again Mr. McWilliams Declaration statements fall far short of the operational reality of the ADC when he says, "In all applications involving the use of force, patience is emphasized and consideration must be given to alternative solutions, such as waiting the inmate out, before initiating or

⁵⁷ ADC321590-321602 SIR 13-15588-20131231 ⁵⁸ ADC320196 SIR 13-15588-20131231 ⁵⁹ ADC321591

escalating the use of force." In this last example and in too many others, nothing could be further from the truth.

- 88. There is a pattern and a practice of the unnecessary use of pepper spray against the mentally ill on psychotropic medications within each of the ADC facilities that I inspected. I offer only one example from each facility in this report. As I illustrate in **Exhibit 3**, it is my opinion that in twenty-five of the incidents where I have been provided the SIR's and the video evidence, force was used prematurely and without proper consultation, and more importantly, intervention by a mental health professional.
- 89. The ADC policy on use of force says:

In Mental Health care facilities, correctional staff shall notify and/or request intervention by Mental Health staff if the inmate or staff are not in imminent danger. When Mental Health staff are not available, the shift commander shall contact the assigned mental health staff.

The purpose of notification of mental health staff is not clear in the policy, nor is their definition of "Mental Health care facilities." If such notifications do occur, one has to ask the question about the purpose of such a notification. It appears to have no impact on the ultimate use of force in ADC. Mental health interventions are another matter. It is clear they are not occurring. If they were, many if not most of the use of force incidents against the mentally ill could be avoided.

90. The California Department of Corrections and Rehabilitation (CDCR) recently revised their use of force policy, establishing in great detail the requirements to avoid using force whenever possible against mentally ill inmates. The CDCR defines an imminent threat as:

An imminent threat is any situation or circumstance that jeopardizes the safety of persons or compromise the security of the institution, requiring immediate action to stop the threat. Some examples include, but are not limited to: an

⁶⁰ McWilliams Declaration, paragraph 147.

attempt to escape, on-going physical harm or active physical resistance.⁶¹

This definition establishes the threshold for allowing the immediate use of force. If this threshold is not met, then controlled ("planned" in Arizona parlance) use of force is the required avenue. In my opinion, for each of the UOF events in Exhibit 3 that I have labeled as "premature," this threshold was not met and each of those events within the ADC should have been planned, creating the potential that force would not have to have been used at all.

- 91. The CDCR policy goes on to extensively describe the requirements for controlled use of force. Some elements of that policy⁶² that are critical include:
 - All controlled uses of force shall be preceded by a cool down period to allow the inmate an opportunity to comply with custody staff orders. The cool down period shall include clinical intervention (attempts to verbally counsel and persuade the inmate to voluntarily exit the area) by a licensed mental health practitioner and may include similar attempts by custody staff...
 - ➤ If it is determined the inmate does not have the ability to understand orders, chemical agents shall not be used without authorization from the Warden...
 - ➤ If it is determined an inmate has the ability to understand orders but has difficulty complying due to mental health issues, or when a licensed mental health practitioner believes the inmate's mental health issues are such that the controlled use of force could lead to a substantial risk of decompensation, a licensed mental health practitioner shall propose reasonable strategies to employ in an effort to gain compliance.

⁶¹ CDCR Use of Force policy, pages 1 and 2, attached hereto as **Exhibit 4**. ⁶² *Id.*, pages 8 and 9.

- ➤ The cool down period may also include use of other available resources/options such as dialogue via religious leaders, correctional counselors, correctional officers and other custody and non-custody staff that have established rapport with the inmate.
- A decision to use chemical agents for the extraction should be based on more than passive resistance to placement in restraints or refusal to follow orders. If the inmate has not responded to staff for an extended period of time, and it appears that the inmate does not present an imminent physical threat, additional consideration and evaluation should occur before the use of chemical agents is authorized.
- 92. It is clear from these excerpts from the CDCR policy that they are doing all they can to avoid the unnecessary use of force against the mentally ill. This policy was developed as a result of federal litigation. The ADC policy that makes reference to "notification" of mental health staff and interventions that in practice are not occurring does not even begin to provide adequate protection for the mentally ill in comparison. At the same time, the actual practices of staff in these use of force incidents makes clear that they have not been adequately trained either on use of force or on treatment of mentally ill prisoners. As a result, the toxic environment created by ADC's policy and practice of using force on individuals with mental illness and on psychotropic medications in the isolation units creates a substantial risk of harm for all prisoners in those units.
- 93. In addition to the problem of using force unnecessarily against the mentally ill by the ADC, there are other problems with their use of force practices, problems that subject mentally ill prisoners to prolonged pain and discomfort, humiliation, and that are potentially dangerous.
- 94. One of ADC's most dangerous practices is the restraining of prisoners to a gurney face down, apparently following every use of force, including

exposure to pepper spray. As documented in **Exhibit 3**, this practice occurred every time during UOF events at the male facilities, with only two exceptions. ⁶³ Prisoners are left in this position for considerable periods of time, sometimes for a half hour or more, most often as they wait for medical evaluation and/or treatment following a use of force event. As I have previously reported, ⁶⁴ this practice is associated with positional asphyxia and is contrary to sound correctional practice. Put simply by the National Institute of Justice, "As soon as the suspect is handcuffed, get him off his stomach." ⁶⁵ ADC policy and practice fails to follow this basic directive.

- 95. In 2002, a disability rights organization from California published a study about the dangers of the prone restraint (face down) position and positional asphyxia. Their study "...concluded that the prone restraint position was a significant contributing factor in the demise of the individuals restrained." The study goes on to recommend,
 - ➤ Individuals must never be placed in the prone position when restrained;
 - ➤ Temporary prone containment should only be attempted when all other techniques are ineffective to prevent imminent serious harm and when there are sufficient safeguards in place to protect the individual from positional asphyxiation;
 - Restraint and containment must be viewed as the result of a treatment failure, not a treatment intervention; and
 - ➤ All first responders must be educated regarding the risks of positional asphyxiation with prone restraint.

Supplemental Report of Eldon Vail, February 24, 2014, paragraph 6
 US Department of Justice, National Law Enforcement Technology Center,

Positional Asphyxia—Sudden Death, June 1995, page 2, available at

This is not the routine practice at Lumley, although it does occur at that facility See **Exhibit 3**.

https://www.ncjrs.gov/pdffiles/posasph.pdf.

66 Disability Right California, The Lethal Hazard of Prone Restraint:
Positional Asphyxiation, April 2002, Publication #7018.01, page 3

- 96. Acknowledging that there is other research that reaches different conclusions, I do not know of another jurisdiction that routinely allows and apparently expects officers to keep prisoners in the prone restraint position for long periods of time following a UOF event.
- 97. In addition to the practice being potentially dangerous, it is also humiliating to prisoners. Typically, after the use of pepper spray, unless the inmate is actively resisting, the use of the gurney is unnecessary. Simply escorting the inmates in restraints to the shower for decontamination is the common practice. This reduces the risk to the prisoner of harm, as he or she does not have to be lifted from the gurney to a standing position. In more than one of the videos I viewed from ADC the struggle to lift prisoners either on to of off of the gurney is evident. Allowing the prisoner to walk to the shower can be the beginning of a return to normalcy as it actually places the officer in a position to help the inmate through the process of decontamination.
- 98. In **Exhibit 3**, I also document the very short amount of time spent on proper decontamination procedures by ADC officers for inmates subjected to pepper spray. Very rarely did the decontamination last for more than a minute. Such short exposure to cold water following exposure to pepper spray is contrary to my own training and experience, as well as general knowledge about proper decontamination procedures.
- 99. One of the main manufacturers of pepper spray products publishes a Material Safety Data Sheet (MSDS) which instructs, "Flush with cool water for at least 15 minutes, or until relieved." Based on the UOF documents and videos produced by ADC, I found that mentally ill prisoners in the ADC who have been subjected to pepper spray are instead most likely to receive decontamination relief from running water for a

⁶⁷ Material Safety Data Sheet, SABRE Red H2O & CFT, 1/1/14

mere sixty seconds or less. In fourteen cases staff discontinued decontamination after only twenty seconds or less. In only four cases did staff actually permit the inmate to be decontaminated by water for more than ninety seconds. In no cases did I see the 15-minute decontamination suggested by manufacturers of pepper spray. The result of these professionally inadequate practices is pain and suffering by prisoners that is simply unnecessary and entirely avoidable.

100. Compounding the problem is the practice at the male facilities of taking the inmates to medical, restrained face down on the gurney, for an evaluation before decontamination procedures are implemented. I have never seen or heard of such a routine practice in other corrections departments. The result is that prisoners are left to suffer for no legitimate purpose. The typical practice would be to take a prisoner directly to the shower for decontamination as soon as the prisoner is in restraints, and thereafter take the prisoner to medical for evaluation once the decontamination is complete.

101. In ADC, the inmates are sometimes not even taken off the gurney and allowed to decontaminate in the shower. 68 Instead they are wheeled into the shower on the gurney and the backs of their heads are showered. This is not effective when the prisoner has been sprayed in the face or all over the body.

102. One of the most egregious examples of ADC's decontamination practices can be found on the video for a UOF event at Central. 69 The prisoner was alleged to have spit on staff. After being removed from the cell, placed in restraints, and strapped to the gurney face down he was wheeled down a hallway to wait to see medical staff. While lying in the hallway, several minutes after he exited the cell, the officers decided to put

⁶⁸ See ADC320194 SIR 13-1534402-131225 ⁶⁹ ADC310110 SIR 14-03466-20140319

a spit mask on him. The prisoner repeatedly says he cannot breathe and begs for help from the officers but they leave the spit mask on. Finally he is given the opportunity to be decontaminated. The officers refuse to remove the spit mask while they place the inmate in the shower. He struggles and becomes panicky and is only allowed to be in the shower about ten seconds. His experience in the shower looked and sounded like it was akin to waterboarding. The way this prisoner was handled following a UOF event is a graphic example of ADC's often brutal mistreatment of mentally ill prisoners.

103. The brutal treatment of prisoners with mental illness in ADC's isolation units is graphically illustrated by a typical UOF scenario for such prisoners in the ADC. Too often a prisoner's mental illness may impact his/her ability to follow, or in some instances even understand, orders to "cuff up" from custody staff for a routine cell search. In ADC's isolation units, such a failure of comprehension by the mentally ill too frequently leads to being subjected to pepper spray, and thereafter being placed in restraints, face down on a gurney, while they wait to see medical staff. The prisoner may or may not be decontaminated from the spray at all and even if decontaminated, the process will nearly always be insufficient to ameliorate the effects of the chemical spray. These prisoners are then typically infracted for their alleged "misbehavior" and receive additional sanctions—in effect being punished for their mental illness—extending their incarceration and/or keeping them in the isolation units where they should never be in the first place.

104. Prisoners are also sometimes subjected to verbal abuse and demeaning treatment during UOF events by ADC staff. Although there are examples of this behavior from all facilities, this is a significant problem at Lumley, revealing a staff that are dramatically unprepared and untrained to work with the mentally ill.

105. For example, at Lumley an inmate is sprayed in her cell for the second time after the start of the video. Thereafter, she is immediately ready to cuff up. The Lieutenant (Lt.) then stops the officer from immediately cuffing her and leaves her in her cell a little longer as she suffers the impacts of the spray. A few minutes later the Lieutenant shows up in the medical exam room where the restrained inmate has been taken to wait for medical staff. She is suffering the typical effects of the spray including a very runny nose. Her breasts are exposed in the presence of male officers. No one makes any attempt to cover her. About ten minutes into the video the Lt. begins to yell at the inmate. He tells the inmate to stop spitting on his floor, telling her to instead spit on herself. The inmate follows the Lt.'s orders. The Lt. decides the medical exam is over and grabs the inmate by her clothing, holding the top of the back of her coveralls as if she were a rag doll and escorts her back to her cell. The Lt. is rough and rude with the inmate as he removes her restraints. 70 If the Lt.'s behavior was directed towards a child it would border on child abuse. Such treatment has no place in a correctional facility. The fact that such conduct is exhibited by a Lieutenant is even more troubling as it signals to line staff that prisoners may be treated with disrespect, violence, and brutality without consequences.

106. In another incident at Lumley, an officer sprays an inmate who is locked in her cell. After this Use of Force is deployed a senior officer asks the officer who did the spraying if that was her first spray. Acknowledging that it was and in view of other inmates, the two officers fist bump to celebrate this apparent "rite of passage" with the senior officer saying "cherry's popped." The same Lt. I mentioned above then appears and moves female officers out of the way so he can escort the restrained inmate to medical. The blanket that was wrapped around her immediately

⁷⁰ ADC320191 SIR13-14780-20131213

falls to the ground. The inmate is then naked and a female officer wraps her back in the blanket. After reaching the medical exam room the Lt. is verbally abusive of the inmate. At one point he says, "I'm not a doctor, I'm not a psych. All we do is spray and control you. We're gonna do this all day long if you don't pay attention. If you've got asthma, take care of yourself." He then says, "I don't think you have asthma, you are breathing better than me."

107. In addition to the fact that the Lt. has no business offering his opinion on the inmate's medical condition, his statement of his role directed towards the inmate tells her she can expect no help or no understanding from him or presumably from anyone under his supervision. As the Lt. himself proclaims, the staff are there simply to "spray and control."

In yet another incident involving the same Lt. the video begins with 108. the mentally ill inmate wrapped only in a blanket in the medical exam room. She has already been subjected to pepper spray. The inmate is directed by a male officer to walk back to her cell. The inmate takes a couple of steps and falls. The officers make disparaging comments about her fall as if she is faking. She is lifted to her feet and the Lt. says, "Quit your little game playing. Nobody believes you." While being escorted back to her cell an officer says, "She's got some B.O. and shit." She is placed back in her cell and is slow to follow the officer's orders to "cuff up," typical behavior for a mentally ill prisoner. The Lt. says, "Get the big can," referring to a pepper spray dispenser that will put more spray into the cell than the personal size canister the officers carry on their duty belt. As the inmate struggles to turn around and get her arms through the cuff port so that her restraints can be removed another officer says, "Pull her fucking arms out." The Lt., who is now in possession of the "big can,"

⁷¹ ADC320211 SIR13-14779-21031213

expresses his disappointment that the inmate has complied with the officer's orders so he cannot spray her again. Perhaps realizing that he's just said something highly damning of his professional ethics and conduct, he then says, "Damn, you might want to edit that."⁷²

109. The behavior of the officers in the incident is completely inappropriate, unprofessional, and demeaning to the mentally ill inmate. In my experience it is likely to lead to more problems with the same inmate down the road. It is clear that she cannot trust the officers, as there are no controls on their language or behavior and no understanding of how to manage a mentally ill inmate. Sadly, the Lt. condones and encourages this brutal and unprofessional conduct with the example he sets with his own words and actions.

In one more example of the behavior of the same Lumley Lt., the video begins with the restrained inmate being lifted and placed face down on a gurney. The Lt. tells the inmate to "shut up" and calls her an "idiot." While escorting her on the gurney, the Lt. calls her an "asshole." A couple of minutes later the inmate, who is securely strapped to the gurney and presents no threat to the Lt., asks him for a "little respect" and if he would take his hand off of the back of her head. The Lt. says, "Keep your head down or I will hold it down" and pushes her head into the gurney with even more force. The inmate complains that she cannot breathe. There is a long walk to the compound sally port. When the camera catches up to give an accurate view of the scene the Lt.'s hand is still on the back of the inmate's head, pushing her face down into the gurney.⁷³

The Lt. was verbally and physically abusive to this prisoner. In the first example I cite he is borderline physically abusive as he removes the restraints from the inmate he has placed back into her cell. In all of the

⁷² ADC320221 SIR14-00473-20140111. ADC310223 SIR14-00477-20140111.

examples (and there are more I have not detailed here) he is verbally abusive. What is even more tragic is that he is a Lieutenant and should be modeling proper behavior for his staff. Unfortunately, he is indeed a role model, but his example is leading ADC staff in the wrong direction, teaching them to harass and disrespect mentally ill inmates, demonstrating an utter lack of understanding or skill in how to safely manage this disabled population.

- 112. The SIR records for three of these incidents (it was not produced for SIR 13-14780) show they were all viewed by facility administration. None of those administrators identified or raised any of the concerns that I have documented with my examples. It is quite simply clear that no one in that review process has even a remote understanding that the behavior of their staff is counter-productive to managing mentally ill inmates, or any inmate for that matter. Humiliating and demeaning treatment and sometimes even physical abuse is condoned and allowed. The officers and supervisors in these videos know they are on camera yet they still behave with impunity towards the inmates. It scares me to think about what happens when the camera is not rolling.
- 113. As an experienced corrections administrator who has reviewed use of force videos in my own jurisdiction for more than twenty years, if I was aware of the behavior of the Lt. I have described, he would no longer be employed in my agency. Yet there is apparently no questioning of his performance or that of other officers. The abuse is authorized and obviously condoned. There is no question in my mind that the administration and officers of the ADC are completely unprepared and ill trained to manage their large population of mentally ill prisoners, and that their current policies and practices ensure that they will remain so. The results of this tragic and knowing misconduct is that prisoners are not only placed at substantial risk of serious harm in the isolation units they are

being hurt and will continue to be hurt without extensive changes to current policy and practice.

VIII. INSUFFICIENT TRAINING TO MANAGE THE MENTALLY ILL WITHIN THE ADC

In his deposition testimony Director McWilliams describes how the ADC prepared with training for the implementation of their proposed program. He says they trained, "all line staff working in mental health pods to have awareness in handling mental health issues, as well as interacting with mental health inmates."⁷⁴ He says, "We did a series of trainings over the past year and a half." ⁷⁵ He indicates that "70, 80 percent" were trained at Browning, "a little higher" at SMU 1 and Central as well as "probably all their staff" at Perryville. He says that "hundreds" were trained.⁷⁶

When asked how that training was integrated into actual practice, his basic response is, "I know the staff certainly have told me that they think it's great training and it has been very effective in helping them with their jobs." 77 When asked what the ADC administration does to ensure their staff are actually implementing the training, he says they do it by "walking and talking." ⁷⁸

It is clear from the examples I have cited that the training has not been effective. Unnecessary use of force practices, demeaning comments towards and abusive treatment of mentally ill inmates, subjecting those inmates to pepper spray and then putting them on display strapped face down to a gurney, with either an inadequate de-contamination from pepper spray or a de-contamination that has yet to even occur is not consistent

⁷⁴ McWilliams Dep., 135:9-12. *Id.* at 135:14-15.

Id. at 138:15-16.

with any training for managing the mentally ill of which I am familiar. Nor is giving a small percentage of the mentally ill an extra hour out of their cells each week to attend a class. The information I have relied on to write this report—and much more—is available to ADC administrators. The fact that ADC supervisors fail to recognize the depth of their problem with line staff from their "walking and talking" tells me that ADC simply has not begun to implement the kind of cultural changes necessary to reform its practices in managing mentally ill inmates. I can only conclude that in the "walking and talking" ADC supervisors are reinforcing their historical bad practices since they seem to accept uncritically the current state of affairs.

117. In describing the training offered, Director McWilliams says, "It wasn't just one training class. I believe we had a series of about a dozen to 15 different classes, you know, that entailed this information. And some of it was about direct supervision. Some of it was even about keeping yourself focused and in good mental health space because it's very stressful work. So it's a combination of things."⁷⁹

118. Director McWilliams' deposition that I quote from was taken on July 1, 2014. He testified that their training initiative to support their proposed program has been going on for the past year and a half, presumably back to January 1, 2013. The annual training plan for the fiscal year 2013 was made available to me. Assuming the fiscal year ended on June 30, 2013, six months of the training to support their proposed program should be reflected in that plan. It is not. Instead the only training listed on their plan regarding the mentally ill is a two-hour course offering called, Signs and Symptoms of Mentally Inmates, and a one-hour offering, in Suicide Prevention.⁸⁰ Whether or not the more ambitious mental health training to implement their new program was listed on their training plan

⁷⁹ *Id.* at 137:6-12. 80 ADC049516 FY2013 Training Plan

for 2014 is unknown, as it was not produced. What was produced was a Restrictive Housing Training Report that indicates the training was completed between February and April of 2014,⁸¹ indicating to me that the training has not been going on for the past year and a half but for three months around the time that DI 326 was allegedly implemented.

- 119. Some of their instructional material for their new training was made available to me. Of the three documents related to suicide prevention training only one was specifically for corrections. It is a four page document that does wisely say inmates are at highest risk for suicide, "When placed in a special housing unit, e.g., restrictive housing." 82
- 120. Other training material made available included course outlines and related slides for courses entitled *Tactical Communication*, *Flexible Supervision Strategies*, *Officer Role in Influencing Behavior*, *Managing Inmate Behavior*, *Managing Differences in the* Unit and *Establishing Yourself in the Housing Unit*. Each of these courses is credited to the National Institute of Corrections (NIC) curriculum *How to Run a Direct Supervision Housing Unit*. ⁸³
- 121. I am familiar with the NIC. They have trained me and I have trained for them. The NIC courses, which ADC represents as preparing their staff to work with the mentally ill, are off on two counts. First, from the course material referenced above, none of them are about training staff to work with mentally ill inmates. Second, these courses were designed to teach officers to work in a direct supervision jail, not the restricted housing isolation units in a state prison. "Direct supervision" is in fact the opposite of an isolation unit. Typically the officer is stationed in the middle of the pod and during most hours of the day the inmates move freely to and from

⁸¹ ADC279208-279611 Restrictive Housing Training Report as of 5-5-

^{2014. 82} ADC280927

⁸² ADC280927. 83 ADC278756-279611.

their cells. How the ADC thinks this course curriculum will help their staff better interact and supervise mentally ill inmates in an isolation unit is beyond my comprehension.

- 122. Other course material offered, as being part of the preparation for ADC's proposed program are *Crisis Intervention in Maximum Custody*, *Effectively Responding to Stressors*, *Group Dynamics* and *Inmate Programs the Basics*.
- 123. The course outline for *Crisis Intervention in Maximum Custody* includes some rudimentary information about how the officers' personal style connects with the opportunity to de-escalate conflicts with inmates. It is fine as far as it goes but it contains absolutely no specific information about working with the mentally ill.
- 124. The course outline for *Effectively Responding to Stressors* describes a fine program, focused on helping corrections staff develop skills to manage the impact the job has on their personal lives. Unfortunately it also contains no information about working with the mentally ill, nor is there any particular focus on working in the isolation units.
- 125. *Inmate Programs the Basics* is an overview of the new programs that are to be offered for inmates in isolation in ADC. It also includes five pages telling staff about the importance of informal interactions with inmates as opportunities to influence their behavior but once again, there is absolutely no information related to building officer skills to work with the mentally ill.
- 126. Director McWilliams' representations to the contrary, if this is the curriculum they have relied upon to train their officers to work with the mentally ill in their isolation units, it cannot possibly accomplish that goal. There is nothing about working with mental illness in their training offerings.

In my own experience overseeing the training for line staff to work in the new mental health program we developed at McNeil Island Corrections Center, we offered intensive training. The staff we hired were about two-thirds former correctional officers and one third with other background or experience, often in working with the mentally ill. Training was extensive and ongoing and ranged from an explanation of the basics of behavior one could expect from a prisoner who was schizophrenic, depressed or suffering from a variety of diagnosis, to tangible experiences about what a mentally ill person might actually experience if they were hearing voices. Part of the training, which I was selected to demonstrate the first time it was offered, was to put on a set of headphones that allowed you to hear what was being said by the person in front of you but also delivered "voices" through the headphones. Then, the trainer barked orders, giving the trainee (me) a clear understanding of why it sometimes takes a mentally ill person some time to figure out what they are being ordered to do and to organize their thoughts so they could respond accordingly. I am convinced this technique had a powerful impact on those who experienced it, as it did for me. This type of hands-on training is necessary to actually change staff behavior and skills when working with the mentally ill. None of the training materials produced by ADC provides this type of necessary skill-building.

128. Also offered by the ADC, as part of their training is *Group Dynamics*, which was targeted for their Correctional Officer III's (C.O. III) to prepare them to deliver the groups and classes to the inmates. It is a fine course outline for learning how to lead a group but contains nothing about program content. When questioned during our tour of Browning about what other training is offered regarding program content, Director McWilliams indicated that the only training provided was the *Group Dynamics* course. (The unfortunate C.O. III who was teaching the class we

interrupted had to admit he had not yet taken the class, yet he had been teaching the class for some time and indicated that he was the primary instructor for nearly all of Browning's group programs.) Director McWilliams then offered that the course content was not that complex and most could learn it as it was being delivered.

- 129. I am unfamiliar with many of the specific group programs the ADC currently says it offers to prisoners. When asked by Defendants' expert, Dr. Seiter, if the programs were "evidenced-based," the gold standard by which current correctional programs are measured, Director McWilliams could not give an affirmative answer. I, however, am familiar with one of the programs they offer, *Thinking for a Change*.
- 130. Thinking for a Change is an NIC product that is an evidenced-based program. I am familiar with it because we offered it in Washington State. NIC has historically offered Technical Assistance Grants to prepare employees to teach the program and it requires a certification process to become an instructor. If this training or certification was provided to staff in the ADC to deliver this program, Mr. McWilliams was apparently not aware of it and no documentation was produced to demonstrate that any such certification has taken place.
- 131. In my training and experience evidenced-based programs only work when they are instructed consistent with the program model, a process often referred to as "fidelity to the model." Instructor performance needs to be routinely monitored by an outside auditor to make certain the program is being delivered correctly. This is a practice that we utilized in the State of Washington and I recently saw it in place in the Department of Corrections and Community Supervision (DOCCS) in New York State. The absence of the outside audit means it is very likely that, over time, the quality of the program will slide and no longer rise to the threshold of being evidence-based. If this is not in place in Arizona, and I do believe

that it is not since it is not referenced in any of the material produced by the Defendants, it is likely that none of the programs they offer can truly make the claim to be evidenced-based.

Based on the evidence and admissions I found during my facility inspections, and the training material for line staff and C.O. III's produced by Defendants as evidence that they have moved to better prepare their staff to work with the mentally ill in isolation, it is clear to me that ADC has completely and utterly failed to provide adequate training and supervision for staff working with prisoners in the isolation units, especially the mentally ill.

CONCLUSION

133. Director McWilliams emphasizes in his deposition that ADC's recent attempt to make changes for inmates held in their isolation units were not motivated by the *Parsons* case. 84 If they were not then one must ask the question of why Arizona officials believe it is time to make any changes at all. In any case, these changes must be seen as a response (although wholly inadequate) to the substantial risk of serious harm created by the conditions of confinement in ADC's isolation units which occasioned this litigation.

Directors Ryan and McWilliams both make reference to ASCA as influencing their thinking about how to reform the practices of their isolation units. When asked during his deposition if DI 326 is based on the ASCA Guiding Principles, Director McWilliams says, "It's not based on [sic] solely. There's a combination of things that went into 326. It was some information that we compiled and other agencies around the country, particularly the state of Washington."85

McWilliams Declaration, paragraphs 473 and 494.
 McWilliams Dep., 36:11-13.

- 135. None of their responses give a clear meaning to their reasons for change. I have come to the conclusion that Arizona prison officials likely have no idea why they are proposing to make changes other than the knowledge that they are being sued, and that their current practices are out-of-step with both law and policy that finds the extreme isolation practiced by ADC is harmful for the mentally ill and all prisoners and too often counterproductive for safety and security. Unfortunately, it is clear that ADC has failed both to develop an adequate plan to address the persistent and serious problems in its isolation units and to even understand fully what steps they must take to eliminate the serious risk of harm and the actual harm they are creating in these units.
- 136. The reason to reform restricted housing practices is to reduce the substantial risk of harm those units present to all prisoners and especially the mentally ill. These are risks that I have documented in my previous reports. Arizona never acknowledges that the collective body of research accumulated over the past few decades has shown the substantial risk of harm caused by placing prisoners in isolation. Instead, they fail to take the most basic measures, for example, excluding seriously mentally ill from isolation units and ensuring that therapeutic, clinical programs are available to house such prisoners in the alternative.
- 137. Among the steps necessary for meaningful change to occur within the ADC isolation units are, at least, the following elements:
 - > Stop placing inmates in isolation who do not need to be there and exclude seriously mentally ill inmates from the isolation units.
 - ➤ Create secure treatment units for mentally ill inmates separate and apart from a regular isolation unit for those that need some type of segregation housing. These units must provide adequate structured and

⁸⁶ See Expert Report of Eldon Vail, November 8, 2013, paragraphs 27-30

unstructured time out-of-cell and appropriate clinical treatment. Management of those units must be the shared responsibility of custody and clinical staff.

- Actually train the custody staff to work effectively in those units.
- ➤ Hold staff accountable who are abusive to the mentally ill and all prisoners.
- For inmates that are not mentally ill, but who require placement in segregation, provide program and exercise opportunities that get them out of their cell at least five days a week, and ensure conditions of confinement that do not contribute to or constitute extreme social isolation, such as inadequate nutrition, inadequate mental health monitoring, and inadequate property.
- ➤ Provide sufficient resources for ADC's STG stepdown programs to meet the need.
- ➤ Reform the use of force practices and policy to emphasize mental health intervention and deescalation similar to the CDCR policy appended to this report.
- ➤ Provide adequate decontamination from pepper spray when it must be used.
- ➤ Conform to national guidelines for the prone restraint position.

Executed on the 4th day of September 2014 in Olympia, WA.

Eldon Vail

Exhibit 1

ELDON VAIL

1516 8th Ave SE Olympia, WA. 98501 360-349-3033 Nodleliav@comcast.net

WORK HISTORY

Nearly 35 years working in and administering adult and juvenile institutions, and probation and parole programs, starting at the entry level and rising to Department Secretary. Served as Superintendent of 3 adult institutions, maximum to minimum security, male and female. Served as Secretary for the Washington State Department of Corrections (WADOC) from 2007 until 2011.

•	Secretary	WADOC	2007-2011
•	Deputy Secretary	WADOC	1999-2006
•	Assistant Deputy Secretary	WADOC	1997-1999
•	Assistant Director for Prisons	WADOC	1994-1997
•	Superintendent	McNeil Island Corrections Center	1992-1994
•	Superintendent	WA. Corrections Center for Women	1989-1992
•	Correctional Program Manager	WA. Corrections Center	1988
•	Superintendent	Cedar Creek Corrections Center	1987
•	Correctional Program Manager	Cedar Creek Corrections Center	1984-1987
•	Juvenile Parole Officer	Division of Juvenile Rehabilitation	1984
•	Correctional Unit Supervisor	Cedar Creek Corrections Center	1979-1983
•	Juvenile Institution Counselor	Division of Juvenile Rehabilitation	1974-1979

SKILLS AND ABILITIES

- Ability to analyze complex situations, synthesize the information and find practical solutions that are acceptable to all parties.
- A history of work experience that demonstrates how a balance of strong security and robust inmate programs best improves institution and community safety.
- Leadership of a prison system with very little class action litigation based on practical knowledge that constitutional conditions are best achieved through negotiation with all parties and not through litigation.
- Extensive experience as a witness, both in deposition and at trial.
- Experience working with multiple Governors, legislators of both parties, criminal justice partners and constituent groups in the legislative and policymaking process.
- Skilled labor negotiator for over a decade. Served as chief negotiator with the Teamsters and the Washington Public Employees Association for Collective Bargaining Agreements. Chaired Labor Management meetings with Washington Federation of State Employees.
- Excellent public speaking and writing abilities.

HIGHLIGHTS OF CAREER ACCOMPLISHMENTS

- Reduced violence in adult prisons in Washington by over 30% during my tenure as Secretary and Deputy Secretary even though the prison population became much more violent and high risk during this same time period.
- Achieved dramatic reduction in escapes, including from minimum-security facilities.
- Increased partnerships with non-profits, law enforcement and community members in support of agency goals and improved community safety.
- Implemented and administered an extensive array of evidence based and promising programs:
 - o Education, drug and alcohol, sex offender and cognitive treatment programs.
 - o Implemented risk based sentencing via legislation and policy, reducing the prison populations of non-violent, low risk offenders, including the Drug Offender Sentencing Alternative and, as the Secretary, the Family and Offender Sentencing Alternative. http://www.doc.wa.gov/community/fosa/default.asp
 - Pioneered extensive family based programs resulting in reductions in use of force incidents and infractions and improved reentry outcomes for program participants.
 - Established Intensive Treatment Program for mentally ill inmates with behavioral problems.
 - Established step down programs for long-term segregation inmates resulting in significant reduction in program graduate returns to segregation. http://www.thenewstribune.com/2012/07/10/2210762/isolating-prisoners-less-common.html
- Initiated the Sustainable Prison Project; http://blogs.evergreen.edu/sustainableprisons/
- Administered the only state agency that bent the curve on health care costs while improving treatment outcomes.
- Focused the department on becoming a better asset to the community by expanding inmate and community supervision work programs.
- Improved efficiency in the agency by administrative consolidation, closing 3 high cost institutions and eliminating over 1,200 positions. Housed inmates at lowest possible custody levels, also resulting in reduced operating costs
- Successful settlement of the Jane Doe class action law suit, a PREA case regarding female offenders in the state's women's' prisons.
- Avoided class action lawsuit regarding religious rights of Native Americans.
 http://seattletimes.nwsource.com/html/opinion/2015464624 guest30galanda.html
- Led the nation's corrections directors to support fundamental change in the Interstate Compact as a result of the shooting of 4 police officers in Lakewood, WA.

- Dramatically improved media relations by being aggressively open with journalists, challenging them to learn the difficult work performed by corrections professionals on a daily basis.
- Long term collaboration with the University of Washington focusing on the mentally ill in prison and management of prisoners in and through solitary confinement.

EDUCATION AND OTHER BACKGROUND INFORMATION

- Post graduate work in Public Administration The Evergreen State College, Washington
 1980 and 1981
- Bachelor of Arts The Evergreen State College, Washington 1973
- National Institute of Corrections and Washington State Criminal Justice Training Commission - various corrections and leadership training courses
- Member of the American Correctional Association
- Associate member, Association of State Correctional Administrators (ASCA)
- Guest Speaker, Trainer and Author for the National Institute of Corrections (NIC)
- Commissioner, Washington State Criminal Justice Training Commission 2002-2006, 2008-2011
- Member, Sentencing Guidelines Commission 2007-2011
- Instructor for Correctional Leadership Development for the National Institute of Corrections
- Advisory Panel Member, Correctional Technology—A User's Guide
- Author of Going Beyond Administrative Efficiency—The Budget Crisis in the State of Washington, published in Topics of Community Corrections by NIC, 2003
- Consultant for *Correctional Leadership Competencies for the 21st Century*, an NIC publication
- Consultant for Correctional Health Care Executive Curriculum Development, an NIC training program, 2012
- Co-chair with King County Prosecutor Dan Satterberg, Examining the Tool Box: A
 Review of Supervision of Dangerous Mentally Ill Offenders
 http://www.dbhds.virginia.gov/documents/Adm/080101-KingCountyReport.pdf
- Guest lecturer on solitary confinement at University of Montana Law School in 2012
- Guest Editorial, Seattle Times, February 22, 2014
 http://seattletimes.com/html/editorialsopinionpages/2022966008 should-death-penalty-be-abolished.html

CURRENT ACTIVITIES

- Serve on the Board of Advisors for Huy, a non-profit for supporting Native American Prisoners
- Registered Agent for ASCA in Washington
- Retained as an expert witness or consultant in the following cases:
 - o Mitchell v. Cate,

No. 08-CV-1196 JAM EFB

United States District Court, Eastern District of California, Declarations, March 4, 2013, May 15, 2013 and June 7, 2013 Deposed on July 9, 2013

o Parsons, et al v. Ryan,

No. CV 12-06010 PHX-NVW

United States District Court of Arizona

Declarations, November 8, 2013, January 31, 2014,

February 24, 2014 and June 16, 2014

Deposed February 28, 2014

o Gifford v. State of Oregon,

No. 6:11-CV-06417-TC

United States District Court, For the District of Oregon,

Eugene Division,

Expert report March 29, 2013

Case settled, May 2013

o Ananachescu v. County of Clark,

No. 3:13-cv-05222-BHS

United States District Court, Western District of Tacoma

Case settled, February 2014

o Coleman et al v. Brown, et al,

No. 2:90-cv-0520 LKK JMP P

United State District Court, Eastern District of California,

Declarations, March 14, 2013, May 29, 2013, August 23, 2013 and

February 11, 2014

Deposed on March 19, 2013 and June 27, 2013

Testified on October 1, 2, 17 and 18, 2013

o Peoples v. Fischer,

No. 1:11-cv-02694-SAS

United States District Court, Southern District of New York

Interim settlement agreement reached February 19, 2014,

Negotiations ongoing

Dockery v. Epps,

No. 3:13-cv-326 TSL JMR

United States District Court for the Southern District of Mississippi, Jackson Division

Report to the court, June 16, 2014

o C.B., et al v. Walnut Grove Correctional Authority et al,

No. 3:10-cv-663 DPS-FKB,

United States District Court for the Southern District of Mississippi, Jackson Division

Memo to ACLU and Southern Poverty Law Center, March 14, 2014, filed with the court

Report to the court August 4, 2014

o Graves v. Arpaio,

No. CV-77-00479-PHX-NVW,

United States District Court of Arizona

Declaration, November 15, 2013

Testified on March 5, 2014

o Wright v. Annucci, et al,

No. 13-CV-0564 (MAD)(ATB)

United States District Court, Northern District of New York Report to the court, April 19, 2014

o Corbett v. Branker,

No. 5:13 CT-3201-BO

United States District Court, Eastern District of North Carolina,

Western District

Special Master appointment November 18, 2013

Expert Report to the court January 14, 2014

Testified March 21, 2014

o Fontano v. Godinez,

No. 3:12-cv-3042

United States District Court, Central District of Illinois,

Springfield Division

Report for the court, August 16, 2014

o Atencio v. Arpaio,

No. CV12-02376-PHX-PGR

United States District Court of Arizona

Report to the court February 14, 2014

Deposed on July 30, 2014

o State of Oregon v. James DeFrank

Case # 11094090C

Malheur County, Oregon

o Disability Rights, Montana, Inc. v. Richard Opper,

No. CV-14-25-BU-SHE

United State District Court for the District of Montana,

Butte Division

o Larry Heggem v. Snohomish County,

No. CV-01333-RSM

United States District Court, Western District of Washington at Seattle

Report to the court May 29, 2014

Deposed June 27, 2014

o Padilla v. Beard, et al

Case 2:14-at-00575

United States District Court, Eastern District of California,

Sacramento Division

o Dunn et al v. Thomas et al

No. 2:14-cv-00601-WKW-TFM

United States District Court, Middle District of Alabama

o Sassman v. Brown

No. 2:14-cv-01679-MCE-KJN

United States District Court, Eastern District of California,

Sacramento Division

Declaration, August 27, 2014

SAMPLE REFERENCES: contact information available upon request:

Chris Gregoire, former Governor, State of Washington

Tom McBride, Executive Secretary, Washington Association of Prosecuting Attorneys

Chase Riveland, Riveland Associates

Rowland Thompson, Executive Director, Allied Daily Newspapers

Exhibit 2

EXHIBIT 2

<u>Documents sent from plaintiffs' counsel to plaintiffs' witness Mr. Eldon Vail after his Supplemental report was submitted on 2/24/14</u>

Compliance Reports

- ADC210260 210719 Compliance Reports, October 2013
- ADC210720 211120 Compliance Reports, November 2013
- ADC211121 211586 Compliance Reports, December 2013
- ADC268344 268820 Compliance Reports, January 2014
- ADC268821 269103 Compliance Reports, February 2014
- ADC269104 169433 Compliance Reports, March 2014

Conditions List

• ADC320965-320974 - 12-2013_SMI_Dec 2013

Corizon 2014-3 Source Data

- ADC321191-321196 03-2014 Eyman SMI EY032014-2
- ADC321197-321204 03-2014_Florence SMI_FL032014-1
- ADC321240-321242 03-2014_PV_Revisions_PV032014-1
- ADC321243-321257 03-2014_PV_SMI PV032014-2

Death Records



ADC361548-361555 PsychAtpsy ADC364157-364160 - Mortality 2nd Review
 ADC364185-364188 - Mortality 2nd Review
 ADC364245-364248 - Mortality 2nd Review
 ADC364788-364791 - Mortality 2nd Review

Defendants' Expert Reports and Depositions

- Seiter Expert Report
- Seiter Supplemental Expert Report
- Seiter Deposition Transcript and Exhibits
- Penn Expert Report
- Penn Supplemental Expert Report
- Penn Deposition Transcript with Exhibits
- 2014.07.01 McWilliams Deposition Full Transcript
- Exhibit 138 McWilliams Declaration

DI 326

- ADC231957-231958 ASPC-E Browning WIPP Payroll
- ADC231984-231989 Max Custody Inmate Management
- ADC261831-ADC261836 ASCA Submittal to the Hearing on Reassessing Solitary Confinement
- Officer Training
 - o ADC278744-278749 DCRHT001 Restrictive Housing Intro
 - o ADC278750-278801 DCRHT001 Restrictive Housing Intro Slides
 - o ADC278756-278847 DCRHT002 Tactical Communication
 - o ADC278802-278755 DCRHT002 Tactical Communication Slides
 - o ADC278848-278860 DCRHT003 Flexible Supervision Strategies
 - o ADC278861-278873 DCRHT003 Flexible Supervision Strategies Slides
 - o ADC278874-278884 DCRHT004 Officer Role in Influencing Behavior
 - o ADC278885-278895 DCRHT004 Officer Role in Influencing Behavior Slides
 - o ADC278896-278911 DCRHT005 Managing Inmate Behavior
 - o ADC278910-278923 DCRHT005 Managing Inmate Behavior Slides
 - o ADC278924-278932 DCRHT006 Managing Differences in the Unit
 - o ADC278933-278941 DCRHT006 Managing Differences in the Unit Slides
 - ADC278942-278959 DCRHT007 Crisis Intervention In Maximum Custody
 - o ADC278960-278979 DCRHT007 Crisis Intervention In Maximum Custody Slides
 - o ADC278978-278988 DCRHT008 Establishing Yourself in Unit
 - o ADC278989-278999 DCRHT008 Establishing Yourself in Unit Slides
 - o ADC279000-279037 DCRHT009 Effectively Responding to Stressors
 - o ADC279038-279073 DCRHT009 Effectively Responding to Stressors Slides
 - o ADC279074-279114 DCRHT010 Group Dynamics
 - o ADC279115-279153 DCRHT010 Group Dynamics Slides
 - o ADC279154-279180 DCRHT011 Inmate Programs the Basics
 - o ADC279181-279207 DCRHT011 Inmate Programs the Basics Slides
 - ADC279208-279611 Restrictive Housing Training Report as of 5-5-2014
- Florence-Central
 - o Pilot Programs
 - ADC279612 C1 Max Phase Program Review Form 20100823

- ADC279613 G1 Self-Improvement Classes 20090916
- ADC279614 G2 CB2 Program Roster 200910
- ADC279615 G3 Conflict Resolution Program Roster 20100826
- ADC279616-279617 SS1 ETV Behavioral Series Program Schedule 2010
- ADC279618-279620 WP1 Central Unit Movement 20090722
- ADC279621-279622 WP2 CB2 Pilot Program Memo 20090724
- ADC279623-279624 WP3- Walking Max Program Update Memo 20090731
- ADC279625 WP4 Walking Max Update Memo 20090806
- ADC279626 WP5 Inmate Briefing Sheet 20090724
- ADC279627 WP6 Inmate WIPP Roster 20090806
- ADC279628 WP7 Inmate Pay Report 20120526-20120608
- ADC279637-279645 WP8 Inmate Pay Report 20120721-20120803
- ADC279646-279658 WP9 Inmate Pay Report 20140315-20140328

o WIPP Timesheets

- ADC279659-279684 F-C WIPP 20090701-0711
- ADC279685-279700 F-C WIPP 20091002-1016
- ADC279701-279719 F-C WIPP 20091017-1030
- ADC279721-279740 F-C WIPP 20100109-0122
- ADC279741-279757 F-C WIPP 20100403-0416
- ADC279758-279779 F-C WIPP 20100701-0709
- ADC279780-279807 F-C WIPP 20101002-1015
- ADC279808-279836 F-C WIPP 20111001-1014
- ADC279837-279864 F-C WIPP 20120121-0203
- ADC279863-279885 F-C WIPP 20120414-0427
- ADC279886-279930 F-C WIPP 20130416-0426
- ADC279931-279978 F-C WIPP 20130706-0719
- ADC279979-280025 F-C WIPP 20130928-1011
- ADC280026-280060 F-C WIPP 20131123-1206
- ADC280061-280076 F-C WIPP 20140412-0425
- o ADC280077 Pre-GED Course Memo 20100107
- o ADC280078-280105 F-C Inmate Program Records

• Eyman-Browning

- o Programs-Schedules
 - ADC280106 2014-04-30 as of Browning Unit Programs Schedule3
 - ADC280107 2014-04-30 as of Browning Unit PROPOSED Programs Schedule
 - ADC280108-280110 E-Browning Activity Schedule updated 3-18-14
 - ADC280111-280113 E-Browning Activity Schedule updated 8-21-13
- ADC280114-280121 Appointment Assignment Program Signatures E-Browning
- o ADC280122-280129 IM Pay Detail Reports 20140510-0523 E-Browning

• Eyman-SMU

- Activity Rosters
 - ADC280130-280133 Activity Roster 4-11-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280134-280136 Activity Roster 4-11-14 (SMUI)
 - ADC280137-280143 Activity Roster 4-11-14 (SMUI PC)
 - ADC280144-280148 Activity Roster 4-1-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280149-280152 Activity Roster 4-1-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280153-280154 Activity Roster 4-12-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280155-280159 Activity Roster 4-12-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280160-280163 Activity Roster 4-14-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280164-280167 Activity Roster 4-14-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280168-280174 Activity Roster 4-14-14 (SMUI PC)

- ADC280175-280179 Activity Roster 4-17-14 (SMU East)
- ADC280180-280186 Activity Roster 4-17-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
- ADC280187-280189 Activity Roster 4-17-14 (SMU I)
- ADC280190-280193 Activity Roster 4-23-14 (SMU East)
- ADC280194-280200 Activity Roster 4-23-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
- ADC280201-280204 Activity Roster 4-23-14 (SMU I)
- ADC280205-280208 Activity Roster 4-7-14 (SMU East) ADC280209-280215 Activity Roster 4-7-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
- ADC280216-280218 Activity Roster 4-7-14 (SMU I)
- ADC280219-280222 Activity Roster 5-12-14 (SMU East)
- ADC280223-280229 Activity Roster 5-12-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
- ADC280230-280233 Activity Roster 5-12-14 (SMU I)
- ADC280234-280237 Activity Roster 5-20-14 (SMU I East)
- ADC280238-280244 Activity Roster 5-20-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
- ADC280245-280247 Activity Roster 5-20-14 (SMU I)
- ADC280248-280251 Activity Roster 5-27-14 (SMU East)
- ADC280252-280258 Activity Roster 5-27-14 (SMU I-Prot Cus)
- ADC280259-280261 Activity Roster 5-27-14 (SMUI)
- ADC280262-280265 Activity Roster 5-7-14 (SMU East)
- ADC280266-280272 Activity Roster 5-7-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
- ADC280273-280275 Activity Roster 5-7-14 (SMU I)
- Medical Appointment Signatures
 - ADC280276-280280 Medical Appointment Signatures 4-17-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280281-280287 Medical Appointment Signatures 4-17-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280288-280290 Medical Appointment SIgnatures 4-17-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280291-280295 Medical Appointment Signatures 4-23-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280296-280302 Medical Appointment Signatures 4-23-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280303-280306 Medical Appointment Signatures 4-23-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280307-280310 Medical Appointment SIgnatures 5-12-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280311-280317 Medical Appointment Signatures 5-12-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280318-280319 Medical Appointment Signatures 5-12-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280320-280323 Medical Appointment Signatures 5-20-14 (SMU East)
 ADC280324-280330 Medical Appointment Signatures 5-20-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280331-280333 Medical Appointment SIgnatures 5-20-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280334-280337 Medical Appointment Signatures 5-27-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280338-280344 Medical Appointment Signatures 5-27-14 (SMU I Pro Cus)
 - ADC280345-280346 Medical Appointment Signatures 5-27-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280347-280350 Medical Appointment Signatures 5-7-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280351-280357 Medical Appointment Signatures 5-7-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280358-280359 Medical Appointment Signatures 5-7-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280360-280362 Medical Appt Signatures 4-11-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280363-280370 Medical Appt Signatures 4-11-14 (SMU I PC)
 - ADC280371-280373 Medical Appt Signatures 4-11-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280374-280378 Medical Appt Signatures 4-1-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280379-280382 Medical Appt Signatures 4-1-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280383-280390 Medical Appt SIgnatures 4-1-14 (SMUI Prot Cus)
 - ADC280391-280393 Medical Appt Signatures 4-14-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280394-280396 Medical Appt Signatures 4-14-14 (SMUI East)
 - ADC280397-280403 Medical Appt Signatures 4-14-14 (SMUI PC)
 - ADC280404-280406 Medical Appt Signatures 4-7-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280407-280409 Medical Appt Signatures 4-7-14 (SMU I)

- ADC280410-280416 Medical Appt Signatures 4-7-14 (SMUI PC)
- o Programs Information
 - ADC280417 ADC Inmate Letter Template
 - ADC280418 Cert of Completion for Thinking for a Change 20131202
 - ADC280419 Cert of Completion for Thinking for a Change class
 - ADC280420-280439 E-SMUI IM Orientation Packet revised 6-11-13
 - ADC280440 Get Your GED or Mandatory Legacy flyer
 - ADC280441 Memo of Expectations
 - ADC280442 SMUI Unit Job Application
 - ADC280443 Thinking for a Change Class flyer
- o Programs Participation
 - ADC280444-280454 SMU Group Roster
- o Programs Schedules
 - ADC280455 April 2014 MH Programming Classes
 - ADC280456 Dec 2013 IM Course Schedule
 - ADC280457-280464 E-Z Cluster Outdoor Rec Schedules June-Dec 2012
 - ADC280465 Feb 2014 MH Programming Classes
 - ADC280466 Group Calendar for SMU-I
 - ADC280467 Jan 2014 MH Programming Classes
 - ADC280468 March 2014 MH Programming Classes
 - ADC280469 Memo 5-7-14 re SMU I Programs Staff Assignments
 - ADC280470 Mental Health Program Schedule
 - ADC280471 SMUI CO III Assignments & Schedules eff 1-15-14
 - ADC280472 Weekend Rec Schedule
- Turn Outs Shift Commander
 - ADC280473-280477 Shift Commander Turn Outs 5-12-14 (SMU I, SMU I Prot Cus & SMU I East)
 - ADC280478-280482 Shift Commander Turn Outs 5-20-14 (SMU I, SMU I Pro Cus & SMU I East)
 - ADC280483-280486 Shift Commander Turn Outs 5-27-14 (SMU I, SMU I Pro Cus & SMU I East)
 - ADC280487-280490 Shift Commander Turn Outs 4-11-14 (SMUI, SMUI PC & SMU East)
 - ADC280491-280495 Shift Commander Turn Outs 4-1-14 (SMU East, SMUI, SMUI Prot Cus)
 - ADC280496-280497 Shift Commander Turn Outs 4-12-14 (SMU I, SMU East & SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280498-280501 Shift Commander Turn Outs 4-14-14 (SMUI, SMU East, SMUI PC)
 - ADC280502-280505 Shift Commander Turn Outs 4-17-14 (SMU I, SMU East & SMU I PC)
 - ADC280506-280510 Shift Commander Turn Outs 4-23-14 (SMU I, SMU East & SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280511-280515 Shift Commander Turn Outs 5-7-14 (SMU I, SMU I East & SMU I Prot Cus)
- o Turn Outs by Where or Appt. Loc. Signatures
 - ADC280516-280518 Turn Outs by Where or Appt Loc Sigs 4-1-14 (SMUI Prot Cus)
 - ADC280519 Turn Outs by Where or Appt Loc Sigs 4-11-14 (SMU I PC & SMU East)
 - ADC280520 Turn Outs by Where or Appt Loc Sigs 4-12-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280521-280522 Turn Outs by Where or Appt Loc Sigs 4-14-14 (SMU I PC)
 - ADC280523 Turn Outs by Where or Appt Loc Sigs 4-14-14 (SMUI PC & SMU East)
 - ADC280524-280525 Turn Outs by Where or Appt Loc Sigs 4-17-14 (SMU I PC)
 - ADC280526-280533 Turn Outs by Where or Appt Loc Sigs 4-7-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280534 Turns Outs by Where or Appt Loc Sigs 4-11-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)

- Turn Outs for Buildings
 - ADC280535-280542 Turn Outs for Bldg WG1A-D & WG3A, B & D 5-27-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280543-280550 Turn Outs for Bldg WG1A-D & WG3A, C-D 5-12-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280551-280555 Turn Outs for Bldg WG2A-B & WG3B-C 5-12-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280556-280559 Turn Outs for Bldg WG2A-B & WG3B-C 5-27-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280560-280562 Turn Outs for Bldg WG4A, C & D 5-27-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280563-280565 Turn Outs for Bldg WG4A, C-D & 5-20-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280566-280569 Turn Outs for Bldgs 4-11-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280570-280577 Turn Outs for Bldgs 4-11-14 (SMUI PC)
 - ADC280578-280580 Turn Outs for Bldgs 4-11-14 (SMUI)
 - ADC280581-280584 Turn Outs for Bldgs 4-14-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280585-280592 Turn Outs for Bldgs 4-14-14 (SMUI PC)
 - ADC280593-280596 Turn Outs for Bldgs 4-7-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280597-280599 Turn Outs for Bldgs 4-7-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280600-280607 Turn Outs for Bldgs 4-7-14 (SMUI PC)
 - ADC280608-280612 Turn Outs for Bldgs 5-12-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280613-280620 Turn Outs for Bldgs WG1A-D & WG3A, C-D 5-20-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280621-280625 Turn Outs for Bldgs WG2A-B & WG3B-C 5-20-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280626-280630 Turn Outs for Buildings 4-1-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280631-280639 Turn Outs for Buildings 4-1-14 (SMU I PRot Cus)
 - ADC280640-280643 Turn Outs for Buildings 4-1-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280644-280645 Turn Outs for Buildings 4-12-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280646-280650 Turn Outs for Buildings 4-12-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280651-280654 Turn Outs for Buildings 4-14-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280655-280659 Turn Outs for Buildings 4-17-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280660-280667 Turn Outs for Buildings 4-17-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280668-280672 Turn Outs for Buildings 4-23-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280673-280681 Turn Outs for Buildings 4-23-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280682-280685 Turn Outs for Buildings 4-23-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280686-280689 Turn Outs for Buildings 5-12-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280690-280694 Turn Outs for Buildings 5-7-14 (SMU East)
 - ADC280695-280702 Turn Outs for Buildings 5-7-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280703-280705 Turn Outs for Buildings 5-7-14 (SMU I)
 - ADC280706-280708 Turns Outs for Buildings 4-17-14 (SMU I)
- Turn Outs for Kitchen
 - ADC280709-280718 Turn Outs for Kitchen 4-1-14 (SMU Prot Cus)
 - ADC280719-280721 Turn Outs for Kitchen 4-11-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280722 Turn Outs for Kitchen 4-12-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280723-280725 Turn Outs for Kitchen 4-14-14 (SMU I PC)
 - ADC280726-280728 Turn Outs for Kitchen 4-17-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280729-280731 Turn Outs for Kitchen 4-7-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280732-280734 Turn Outs for Kitchen 5-12-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280735-280736 Turn Outs for Kitchen 5-27-14 (Eyman SMU I-Prot Cus)
 - ADC280737-280739 Turn Outs for Kitchen 5-7-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280740-280741 Turn Outs for Kitchens 5-20-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
 - ADC280742-280744 Turns Out for Kitchen 4-23-14 (SMU I Prot Cus)
- Perryville Lumley SMA
 - o Program Schedules

- ADC280745 2014-04-30 as of Perryville-Lumley Unit Programs Schedule A
- ADC280746 Oct 2013 PV Lumley Programs Schedule
- ADC280747 PV-Lumley Prgram Schedule effective 10-28-13
- o ADC280748-280779 Appt Assign Program Signatures-April-May 2014
- o ADC280780-280784 PV Lumley Incentives for Special Mgmt Area & Max Custody
- o ADC280785 PV Lumley Loaned Appliances Status for SMA
- o ADC280786-280790 PV Lumley Memo 4-3-12 re Special Mgmt Area & Max Cust Beh Tx Prog
- ADC280791-280811 Maximum Custody Placement Technical Manual
- ADC280812-280822 Maximum Custody Population Management Draft

Emails

- AGA_Review_00104273-74
- AGA_Review_00104913-94
- AGA_Review_00106292-93
- AGA_Review_00107026-28
- AGA_Review_00107771-72
- AGA Review 00108862
- AGA_Review_00109899
- AGA_Review_00111243-44
- AGA_Review_00111252
- AGA_Review_00113306-08
- AGA Reveiw 00113556
- AGA_Review_00114506
- AGA_Review_00114507
- AGA_Review_00116455-56

Inmate Correspondence

• 14 04 11 Thomas docs 2006 presentencing report

Master Files



```
ADC370183-370187 MRF -
                                              - 20131108 to 20140401 - need COR
                                   - 20131108 to 20140401 - MRF Decl
ADC370188
ADC370260-370264 MRF -
                                            - 20131108 to 20140401
ADC370280-370284 MRF -
                                             - 20131108 to 20140401 - need COR
                                             - 20131108 to 20140401 - need COR
ADC370759-370763 MRF -
ADC370764-370772 MRF -
                                               - 20131108 to 20140401
                                              - 20131108 to 20140401 - need COR
ADC370773-370826 MRF -
ADC370879-370889 MRF -
                                              - 20131108 to 20140401 - need COR
ADC332018-332032 MRF -
                                            <del>-</del> 2013-10-08 - 2014-04-01
ADC332033-332040 MRF -
                                                   - 2013-09-11 to 2014-04-01
ADC332260-332278 MRF -
                                             - 2013-12-12 to 2014-04-01
ADC332279-332283 MRF -
                                             - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC332284-332332 MRF -
                                                - 2013-04-25 to 2014-04-01
ADC332333-332367 MRF -
                                               - 2014-04-01 to 2013-04-01
ADC332368-332384 MRF -
                                             2013-04-01 to 2013-04-01
ADC332385-332405 MRF -
                                                - 2014-04-01 to 2013-08-26
ADC332406-332476 MRF -
                                           - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC332477-332480 MRF -
                                              - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
                                             - 2014-02-20 to 2014-04-01
ADC332481-332539 MRF -
ADC332540-332546 MRF -
                                                 - 2014-01-22 to 2014-04-01
                                             - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC332547-332586 MRF -
ADC332587-332598 MRF -
                                               - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
                                             - 2014-04-01 to 2013-04-01
ADC332599-332610 MRF -
ADC332611-332744 MRF -
                                                 - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC332745-332764 MRF -
                                              - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC332765-332767 MRF -
                                            - 2013-040-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC332768-332797 MRF -
                                             - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC332798-332802 MRF -
                                              - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC332803-332810 MRF -
                                             - 2013-04-01- to 2014-04-01
ADC332811-332842 MRF -
                                                      - 2013-09-26 to 2014-04-01
ADC332843-332875 MRF -
                                           - 2013-11-14 to 2014-04-01
                                            - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC332876-332908 MRF -
ADC332909-332941 MRF -
                                            - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC332942-332952 MRF -
                                                - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC332953-332973 MRF -
                                                 - 2013-07-23 to 2014-04-01
ADC332974-333008 MRF -
                                               - 2014-04-01 to 2013-04-01
ADC333009-333044 MRF -
                                               - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC333045-333075 MRF -
                                             - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC333076-333079 MRF -
                                             - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC333080-333121 MRF -
                                             - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC333122-333149 MRF -
                                              - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC333150-333191 MRF -
                                           - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
                                             - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC333192-333203 MRF -
ADC333204-333235 MRF -
                                                 - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC333236-333301 MRF -
                                            - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
                                            - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC333302-333305 MRF -
ADC333306-333315 MRF -
                                               - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
ADC333316-333317 MRF -
                                              - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01
```

ADC333318-333336 MRF -- 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 ADC333337-333357 MRF -- 2013-09-11 to 2014-04-01 - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 ADC333358-333365 MRF -ADC333366-333417 MRF -- 2013-04-01 to 2014-01-14 ADC333418-333432 MRF -- 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 ADC333433-333483 MRF -- 2013-10-31 to 2014-04-01 ADC333484-333506 MRF -- 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 ADC333507-333510 MRF -- 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 ADC333511-333525 MRF -- 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 ADC333526-333539 MRF -- 2014-02-28 to 2014-04-01 ADC333540-333561 MRF -- 2013-08-16 to 2014-04-01 ADC333562-333569 MRF -- 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 ADC333570-333573 MRF -- 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 ADC333574-333588 MRF -- 2013-09-16 to 2014-04-01 - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 ADC333589-333626 MRF -ADC333627-333630 MRF -- 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 ADC333631-333634 MRF -- 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 ADC333635-333654 MRF -- 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 2014-04-01 to 2013-04-01 ADC333655-333741 MRF -ADC333742-333760 MRF -- 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 ADC333761-333791 MRF -- 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 ADC333792-333822 MRF -- 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 ADC333823-333835 MRF -- 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 ADC333836-333888 MRF -- 2014-04-01 to 2013-04-01 ADC333889-333899 MRF -- 2013-040-01 - 2014-04-01 - 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 ADC333900-333936 MRF -ADC333937-333940 MRF --2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 ADC333941-333954 MRF -- 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 ADC333955-333983 MRF -- 2013-04-01 to 2014-04-01 - 2013-05-28 to 2014-04-01 ADC333984-334016 MRF -ADC334017-334022 MRF -- 2014-04-01 to 2013-04-01 ADC334023-334031 MRF -- 2013-04-01 to2014-04-01 ADC370183-370187 MRF -- 20131108 to 20140401 - need COR - 20131108 to 20140401 - MRF Decl ADC370188 ADC370260-370264 MRF -20131108 to 20140401 ADC370280-370284 MRF -- 20131108 to 20140401 - need COR ADC370759-370763 MRF -- 20131108 to 20140401 - need COR ADC370764-370772 MRF -- 20131108 to 20140401 - 20131108 to 20140401 - need COR ADC370773-370826 MRF -ADC370879-370889 MRF -- 20131108 to 20140401 - need COR

Max Custody Files

- ADC363780-363788 Restrictive Status Housing Program
- ADC363789 RSHP Impact Model
- ADC320241-320242 Browningsample Redacted
- ADC320243-320244 SMUsample
- ADC320245-320246 Centralsample
- ADC320247-320248 Lumleysample Redacted

Medical Records

ADC004336-004505 Med Recs -ADC182488-182681 - Med Recs -ADC283370-283468 - MedRec -20131009 to 20140401 20130723 to 20140401 ADC285223-285260 - MedRec -- 20130716 to 20130925 ADC285261-285336 - MedRec -ADC285859-285900 - MedRec -- 20131003 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC285901-285924 - MedRec -- 20130730 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC286127-286219 - MedRec -- 20131008 to 20140401 ADC289056-289155 - MedRec -- 20131007 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC289156-289234 - MedRec -- 20131011 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC289508-289548 - MedRec -- 20131010 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC290035-290076 - MedRec -- 20130819 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC290718-290735 - MedRec -- 20131009 to 20140401 ADC290736-290773 - MedRec -- 20131008 to 20140401 ADC290774-290902 - MedRec -- 20130819 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC290903-291036 - MedRec -- 20130718 to 20140401 ADC291037-291123 - MedRec -- 20131011 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC292630-292678 - MedRec -- 20131019 to 20140401 - 20131010 to 20140401 ADC292679-292788 - MedRec -ADC293825-293860 - MedRec -- 20130927 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC294623-294738 - MedRec -- 2013-08-19 to 2014-04-01 - needs COR ADC295258-295288 - MedRec -- 2013-10-01 to 2013-04-01 - replace COR ADC295622-295928 - MedRec -- 2013-08-19 to 2014-04-01 - needs COR - 20131009 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC296253-296286 - MedRec -ADC296397-296450 - MedRec -- 20130819 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC296500-296554 - MedRec -- 20131011 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC296612-296672 - MedRec -- 20131011 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC297028-297079 - MedRec -- 2013-10-10 to 2014-04-01 -needs COR ADC300042-300090 - MedRec -- 20131008 to 20140307 ADC300191-300254 - MedRec -- 20131010 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC301184-301310 - MedRec -- 2013-10-07 to 2014-04-01 - needs COR ADC301541-301656 - MedRec -- 2013-10-11 to 2014-04-01 - needs COR ADC302898-302956 - MedRec --2013-10-16 to 2014-04-01 - needs COR ADC303352-303446 - MedRec -- 2013-10-10 to 2014-04-01 - needs COR - 2013-10-03 to 2014-04-01 - needs COR ADC303465-303541 - MedRec -ADC304002-304227 - MedRec -- 2013-10-09 to 2014-04-01 - needs COR - 2013-10-10 to 2014-04-01 - needs COR ADC305409-305857 - MedRec -ADC305858-306017 - MedRec -- 2013-10-11 to 2014-04-01 - needs COR ADC308675-309119 - MedRec -- 2013-08-19 to 2014-04-01 - needs COR ADC309664-309694 - MedRec -- 20131125 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC311359-311388 - MedRec -- 20131018 to 20140401 - needs COR - 20130819 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC314571-314727 - MedRec -- 20131009 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC315227-315269 - MedRec -ADC315549-315587 - MedRec -20131010 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC316648-316729 - MedRec -- 20131008 to 20140401 - needs COR ADC321884-321914 MedRec-20131206 to 20140311 - need COR

•	ADC321993-322123 MedRec -	- 201400122 to 20140401 - Need
	COR	
•	ADC322231-322432 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC322838-322862 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC324095-324104 MedRec -	20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC324732-324781 MedRec -	- 20131009 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC324782-324800 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC324801-324848 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC324849-324917 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC325121-325149 MedRec -	- 20031209-20140407 - need COR
•	ADC325150-325205 MedRec -	- 20131114 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC325206-325280 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
	ADC325281-325299 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC325337-325429 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 Vol 2 - no COR
•	ADC325430-325597 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
•		
•	ADC325598-325610 MedRec -	- 20130723 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC325611-325628 MedRec -	- 20130723 to 20140401 - need
	COR	
•	ADC325629-325704 MedRec -	- 20131122 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC326304-326353 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 - no COR
•	ADC326512-326609 MedRec -	- 20130819 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC326610-326662 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC327750-327793 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC327917-327936 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC327937-327984 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC327985-328255 MedRec - ADC329246-329291 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC329246-329291 MedRec - ADC329292-329375 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 - need COR 20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
	ADC329272-329575 MedRec -	- 20131126 to 20140401 - need COR
	ADC329594-329601 MedRec -	-20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC329602-329649 MedRec -	- 20140114 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC329650-329651 MedRec -	- 20130911 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC330441-330669 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC330670-330772 MedRec -	- 20130916 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC331043-331196 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC331583-331640 MedRec -	- 20130401 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC363168-363246 MedRecs -	
•	ADC368157-368160 MedRec -	- 20131108 to 20140401 - Need COR
•	ADC368590-368647 MedRec -	- 20131010 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC368712-368714 MedRec -	- 20131108 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC369047-369112 MedRec -	- 20130715 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC369161-369235 MedRec -	- 20130715 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC369396-369597 MedRec - ADC369984-370167 MedRec -	- 20130919 to 20140401 - need COR - 20130814 to 20140401 - need COR
•	ADC303304-3/010/ WEUREC -	- 20130014 t020140401 - need COR

Mentally Ill Inmates Presentation

ADC363856-363882 ADC Mentally Ill Offenders Presentation to ASCA 20140613

Mental Health Technical Manual

• ADC215544-215610 ADC MH Technical Manual (revision 01-01-14)

Miscellaneous

- ADC215544 215610 ADC MH Technical Manual (revision 01-01-14)
- ADC231984 231989 Memo from Dr. McWilliams re Max Custody Inmate Management
- ADC261831-ADC261836 ASCA Submittal to the Hearing on Reassessing Solitary Confinement
- ADC261959 ADC261985 DI 326
- ADC261958 Inmate notification re: DI 326
- ADC S000284-000285 Adult Corrections Systems Statistics

Named Plaintiff DI83 Program Records

- ADC364122 Gamez, Robert 131401 DI83 IM Program Record as 20140709
- ADC364126 Polson, Joshua 187716 DI83 IM Program Record as of 20140709
- ADC364127 Rodriguez, Sonia 103830 DI83 IM Program Record as of 20140709
- ADC364128 Smith, Jeremy 129438 DI83 IM Program Record as of 20140709
- ADC364129 Swartz, Stephen 102486 DI83 IM Program Record as of 20140709
- ADC364130 Thomas, Jackie 211267 DI83 IM Program Record as of 20140709
- ADC364131 Verduzco, Christina 205576 DI83 IM Program Record as of 20140709

Named Plaintiff AIMS Reports

- ADC261340-ADC261368 Brislan AIMS Report, 2014-01-08
- ADC262295-262319 Gamez AIMS Report, 2014-04-09-8
- ADC262371-262390 Polson, Joshua AIMS Report, 2014-04-09-4
- ADC262391-262424 Rodriguez AIMS Report, 2014-04-09-3
- ADC262425-262448 Smith AIMS Report, 2014-04-09-2
- ADC262449-262470 Swartz AIMS Report, 2014-04-09
- ADC262471-262516 Thomas AIMS Report, 2014-04-09
- ADC262517-262537 Verduzco AIMS Report, 2014-04-09-2
- ADC363894-363919 Gamez, Robert 131401 AIMS Report as of 20140709
- ADC363972-363991 Polson, Joshua 187716 AIMS Report as of 20140709
- ADC363992-364025 Rodriguez, Sonia 103830 AIMS Report as of 20140709
- ADC364026-364049 Smith, Jeremy 129438 AIMS Report as of 20140709
- ADC364050-364071 Swartz, Stephen 102486 AIMS Report as of 20140709
- ADC364072-364090 Thomas, Jackie 211267 AIMS Report as of 20140709
- ADC364091-364112 Verduzco, Christina 205576 AIMS Report as of 20140709

Named Plaintiff Medical Records

- ADC229746 229775 Thomas Medical Records, July 2013 to January 2014
- ADC229746-229774 Med Recs Thomas, Jackie 211287 2013-07-16 to 2014-01-24_Part1
- ADC229775-229801 Med Recs Thomas, Jackie 211287 2013-07-16 to 2014-01-24_Part2
- ADC232054 232136 Swartz Medical Records, August 2013 to January 2014
- ADC23214 232207 Polson Medical Records, July 2013 to January 2014
- ADC232252 232256 Verduzco RXs thru 2014-02-20

- ADC232208 232210 Brislan RXs thru 2014-02-20
- ADC232221 232224 Gamez RXs thru 2014-02-20
- ADC232233 232234 Polson RXs thru 2014-02-20
- ADC232235 232237 Rodriguez RXs thru 2014-02-20
- ADC232238 232240 Smith RXs thru 2014-02-20
- ADC232241 232243 Swartz RXs thru 2014-02-20
- ADC232244 232251 Thomas RXs thru 2014-02-20
- ADC256880 ADC257098 Verduzco Medical Records, July 2013 to February 2014
- ADC256786 ADC256879 Verduzco Medical Records, March 2012 to June 2012
- ADC256786-ADC256879 Med Recs Verduzco, Christina 205576 2012-03-09 to 2012-06-10
- ADC256880-ADC257098 Med Recs Verduzco, Christina 205576 2013-07-16 to 2014-02-21
- ADC262605 262607 Brislan Overview Report as of 2014-04-09
- ADC262608-262632 Chisholm 2014-01-24 to 2014-04-01 Med & MH (No Dental)
- ADC262633-262636 Chisholm Med Recs Rx Through 2014-04-09
- ADC262637-262641 Chisholm Overview Report as of 2014-04-09
- ADC262643-262713 Gamez Med & MH Recs (No Dental) 2014-01-24 to 2014-04-01
- ADC262714-262785 Gamez Med & MH Recs (No Dental)
- ADC262786-262789 Gamez Med Recs Rx Through 2014-04-09
- ADC262790-262796 Gamez Overview Report as of 2014-04-09
- ADC263044-263046 Polson Med Recs Rx Through 2014-04-09
- ADC263047 Polson Overview Report as of 2014-04-09
- ADC263048-263050 Rodriguez 2014-01-24 to 2014-04-01 Dental
- ADC263051-263070 Rodriguez 2014-02-20 to 2014-04-01 Med & MH Recs
- ADC263071-263074 Rodriguez Med Recs Rx Through 2014-04-09
- ADC263075-263078 Rodriguez Overview Report as of 2014-04-09
- ADC263079-263081 Smith Med Recs Rx Through 2014-04-09
- ADC263082 Smith Overview Report as of 2014-04-09
- ADC263083-263084 Swartz 2013-06-05 to 2014-04-01 Dental
- ADC263085-263100 Swartz 2014-01-24 to 2014-04-01 Med, MH & Rx
- ADC263101-263103 Swartz Med Recs Rx Through 2014-04-09
- ADC263104-263112 Swartz Overview Report as of 2014-04-09
- ADC263113-263115 Thomas Med Recs Rx Through 2014-04-09
- ADC263116-263118 Thomas Overview Report as of 2014-04-09
- ADC263119-263122 Verduzco 2013-09-09 to 2014-04-01 Dental
- ADC263123-263165 Verduzco 2014-02-20 to 2014-04-01 Med & MH
- ADC263166-263169 Verduzco Med Recs Rx Through 2014-04-09
- ADC263170-263171 Verduzco Overview Report as of 2014-04-09
- ADC263422-263448 Thomas 2014-01-24 to 2014-04-01 Med, MH, Dental
- ADC263386-263421 Polson 2014-01-24 to 2014-04-01 Med, MH, Dental
- ADC265628-265668 Smith Med, MH, Dental Recs 2014-01-24 to 2014-04-01
- ADC286054-286094 MedRec Brislan, Dustin 164993 20130715 to 20131211 needs COR

Named Plaintiff Other Records

- Detention Logs
 - o ADC261986-262085 Gamez Detention Logs 2012-01-30 to 2013-01-06
 - o ADC262086-262181 Gamez Detention Logs 2013-01-07 to 2013-12-29
 - o ADC262182-262203 Gamez Detention Logs 2013-12-30 to 2014-03-30
 - o ADC262204-262215 Swartz Detention Logs 2011-07-01 to 2011-08-28
 - o ADC262216-262283 Verduzco Detention Logs 2013-08-12 to 2014-03-30
- Disciplinary Reports
 - o ADC265515 Polson Disciplinary Report
 - o ADC265516 265529 Smith Disciplinary Report
 - o ADC265530– 265574 Swartz Disciplinary Reports
 - o ADC265575 265578 Thomas Disciplinary Reports
- Information Reports
 - o ADC265593 265595 Rodriguez Information Report
 - o ADC265596 265624 Swartz Information Reports
- Significant Incident Reports (SIRs)
 - o ADC265671 265743 Rodriguez SIR & Disciplinary Reports
 - o ADC265744 265749 Swartz SIRs
 - o ADC265750 265866 Verduzco SIRs & Disciplinary Reports

Revised March 2014 MGARs

- ADC422286-422305 2014-03 Douglas (generated 8-8-14)
- ADC422308-422338 2014-03 Eyman (generated 8-8-14)
- ADC422339-422373 2014-03 Florence (generated 8-8-14)
- ADC422374-422428 2014-03 Lewis (generated 8-8-14)
- ADC422429-422470 2014-03 Perryville (generated 8-8-14)
- ADC422471-422516 2014-03 Phoenix (generated 8-8-14)
- ADC422517-422531 2014-03 Safford (generated 8-8-14)
- ADC422532-422582 2014-03 Tucson (generated 8-8-14)
- ADC422583-422600 2014-03 Winslow (generated 8-8-14)
- ADC422601-422642 2014-03 Yuma (generated 8-8-14)

Self-Harm Reports

- ADC261323-ADC261330 ADC Assault Self-Harm & Morality Data, January and February 2014
- ADC265912-265915 ADC Assault Self-Harm & Mortality Data, March 2014

Serious Incident Reports

- ADC293013-293021 SIR 13-12065 20131008
- ADC293123-293124 SIR 13-12692 20131024
- ADC293148-293177 SIR 13-13372 20131109
- ADC293178-293203 SIR 13-13402 20131110
- ADC293204-293212 SIR 13-13402 UOF 13-A01-7566 20131110
- ADC293226-293229 SIR 13-13845 20131121
- ADC293325-293339 SIR 13-14620 20131210
- ADC293401-293413 SIR 13-15501 20131229
- ADC293681-293694 SIR 14-03889 20140327
- ADC320046-320047 SIR 13-15334 20131225
- ADC320157-320173 SIR 13-12168 20131011

- ADC320174-320184 SIR 13-13022 20131101
- ADC321325-321363 SIR 13-11684 20130929
- ADC321364-321389 SIR 13-11922 20131005
- ADC321390-321415 SIR 13-11944 20131006
- ADC321416-321432 SIR 13-12168 20131011
- ADC321433-321456 SIR 13-13514 20131113
- ADC321457-321466 SIR 13-13540 20131113
- ADC321467-321485 SIR 13-13908 20131122
- ADC321486-321510 SIR 13-13986 20131125
- ADC321511 SIR 13-14341 20131203 Memo re No Video
- ADC321512-321524 SIR 13-14573 20131209
- ADC321525-321539 SIR 13-14616 20131210
- ADC321540-321580 SIR 13-14652 20131210
- ADC321581-321589 SIR 13-15492 20131229
- ADC321590-321602 SIR 13-15588 20131231
- ADC321603-321611 SIR 14-00015 20130101
- ADC321612-321626 SIR 14-00052 20140102
- ADC321627-321638 SIR 14-00336 20140108
- ADC321639-321655 SIR 14-00345 20140109
- ADC321656-321666 SIR 14-00755 20140117
- ADC321667-321676 SIR 14-00826 20140119
- ADC321677-321716 SIR 14-00964 20140122
- ADC321717-321734 SIR 14-01918 20140212
- ADC321735-321736 SIR 14-02516 20140226
- ADC321737 SIR 14-02533 20140226 Memo re no video
- ADC321738-321747 SIR 14-02563 20140227
- ADC321748-321782 SIR 14-03213 20140313
- ADC321783-321799 SIR 14-03445 20140318
- ADC321800-321803 SIR 14-03642 20140322
- ADC334684-334693 SIR 13-12629 20131024 UOF
- ADC334694-334705 SIR 14-03230 20140318 UOF
- ADC363836-363853 SIR 14-02221 20140219 UOF
- ADC363790-363791 SIR 14-00959 20140122 V1
- ADC363792-363793 SIR 13-13054 20131102
- ADC363794-363806 SIR 14-00693 20140116 UOF
- ADC363807-363821 SIR 14-01793 20140210 UOF
- ADC363822-363835 SIR 14-01802 20140210 UOF
- ADC382631 SIR 13-14780 2013-12-13 No SIR Memo
- ADC382659-382673 SIR UOF 13-14779 2013-12-12
- ADC382674-382688 SIR UOF 13-15322 2013-12-25
- ADC382704-382722 SIR UOF 14-00193 2014-01-05
- ADC382736 SIR UOF 14-00336 2014-01-08 UOF Rvw Checklist
- ADC382737-382753 SIR UOF 14-00473 2014-01-11
- ADC382871-382890 SIR UOF 14-03353 2014-03-16
- ADC382754-382769 SIR UOF 14-00477 2014-01-11
- ADC382779-382791 SIR UOF 14-00553 2014-01-13
- ADC382792-382806 SIR UOF 14-00762 2014-01-17
- ADC382871-382890 SIR UOF 14-03353 2014-03-16

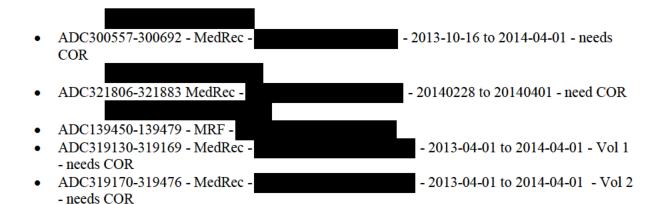
SIR Videos

- ADC281704 SIR 13-15593 2013-12-31 video 1
- ADC281705 SIR 13-15593 2013-12-31 video 2
- ADC320105 SIR 13-12065 20131008 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320106 SIR 13-12692 20131024 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320107 SIR 13-13372 20131109 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320108 SIR 13-13845 20131121 1 of 2 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320109 SIR 13-13845 20131121 2 of 2 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320110 SIR 14-03466 20140319 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320111 SIR 14-03889 20140327 1 of 3 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320112 SIR 14-03889 20140327 2 of 3 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320113 SIR 14-03889 20140327 3 of 3 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320185 SIR 13-12168 2013111 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320186 SIR 13-12168 20131011 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320187 SIR 13-13022 20131101 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320188 SIR 13-13908 20131122 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320189 SIR 13-14573 20131209 CONFIDENTIAL 1 of 2
- ADC320190 SIR 13-14573 20131209 CONFIDENTIAL 2 of 2
- ADC320191 SIR 13-14780 20131213 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320192 SIR 13-15322 20131225 CONFIDENTIAL 1 of 5
- ADC320193 SIR 13-15322 20131225 CONFIDENTIAL 2 of 5
- ADC320194 SIR 13-15334 20131225 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320195 SIR 13-15492 20131229 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320196 SIR 13-15588 20131231 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320197 SIR 14-00015 20130101 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320198 SIR 14-00336 -20140108 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320199 SIR 14-00345 -20140109 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320200 SIR 14-03353 20140316 CONFIDENTIAL 1 OF 2
- ADC320201 SIR 14-03353 20140316 CONFIDENTIAL 2 OF 2
- ADC320202 SIR13-11944 20131006 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320203 SIR13-12692 20131024 1 OF 3 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320204 SIR13-12692 20131024 2 OF 3 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320205 SIR13-12692 20131024 3 OF 3 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320206 SIR13-13402 20131110 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320207 SIR13-13514 20131113 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320208 SIR13-14620 20131210 CONFIDENTIAL 3 of 3
- ADC320209 SIR13-14620 20131210 CONFIDENTIAL 1 of 3
- ADC320209 SIR13-14620 20131210 CONFIDENTIAL 2 of 3
- ADC320210 SIR13-14652 20131210 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320211 SIR13-14779 20131213 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320212 SIR13-15322 20131225 CONFIDENTIAL 3 of 5
- ADC320213 SIR13-15322 20131225 CONFIDENTIAL 4 of 5
- ADC320214 SIR13-15322 20131225 CONFIDENTIAL 5 of 5
- ADC320215 SIR13-15492 20131229 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320216 SIR14-00193 20140105 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320217 SIR14-00473 20140111 CONFIDENTIAL 2 of 6
- ADC320218 SIR14-00473 20140111 CONFIDENTIAL 3 of 6

- ADC320219 SIR14-00473 20140111 CONFIDENTIAL 4 of 6
- ADC320220 SIR14-00473 20140111 CONFIDENTIAL 5 of 6
- ADC320221 SIR14-00473 20140111 CONFIDENTIAL 6 of 6
- ADC320222 SIR14-00473 20140111 CONFIDENTIAL 1 of 6
- ADC320223 SIR14-00477 20140111 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320224 SIR14-00553 20130113 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320225 SIR14-00755 20140117 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320226 SIR14-00762 20140114 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320227 SIR14-02563 20140227 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320228 SIR14-03445 20140318 CONFIDENTIAL
- ADC320229 SIR13-15501 20131229 CONFIDENTIAL 1 OF 5
- ADC320230 SIR13-15501 20131229 CONFIDENTIAL 2 OF 5
- ADC320231 SIR13-15501 20131229 CONFIDENTIAL 3 OF 5
- ADC320232 SIR13-15501 20131229 CONFIDENTIAL 4 OF 5
- ADC320233 SIR13-15501 20131229 CONFIDENTIAL 5 OF 5
- ADC363854 CONFIDENTIAL SIR 13-13831 20131120
- ADC363855 CONFIDENTIAL SIR 13-14604 20131210

SMI Files





Suicide Records

- ADC422726-422731 ME
- ADC422857-422865 ME
- ADC422907-422911 ME
- ADC423715-423838 AIU2013-1541 Rd
- ADC423967-424139 AIU2013-1767 -
- ADC424932-425000 AIU2014-0150 -

Suicide Prevention

- ASIST Training
 - ADC280823-280901 ASIST Suicide Intervention Handbook
 - o ADC280902-280921 ASIST Workbook
 - o ADC280922-280923 Imagine...a sucide-safer community postcard
 - ADC280924 KeepSafe Connections list
 - ADC280925 Reach Out, Check In, Save a Life, Bookmark
 - o ADC280926-280929 The Role of Adult Correctional Officers in Preventing Suicide
- Rover Rosters
 - ADC281740-281798 Eyman-Browning Rover Rosters
 - o ADC281799-282431 Florence Central Rover Rosters
 - ADC292913-292994 Eyman-SMU Rover Rosters
 - ADC320114-320156 PV 2014.06.12 Staff Rosters
- SIRs for Self-Harm
 - o ADC280930-280935 SIR 13-15593 2013-12-31
 - o ADC280936-280937 SIR 14-01060 2014-01-24
 - o ADC280938-280939 SIR 14-03274 -2014-03-14
 - ADC280940-280941 SIR 14-03466 2014-03-19
 - ADC280942-280997 SIR 13-12120 20131008
 - o ADC280998-280999 SIR 13-11986 20131007
 - ADC281000-281011 SIR 13-12209 20131012
 - o ADC281012-281091 SIR 13-13148 20131104
 - o ADC281092-281093 SIR 13-15440 20131228
 - ADC281094-281095 SIR 13-15481 20131229
 - o ADC281096-281097 SIR 13-15501 20131229
 - o ADC281098-281099 SIR 13-15507 20131229
 - o ADC281100-281105 SIR 14-01034 20140124
 - o ADC281106-281107 SIR 14-01779 20140209
 - ADC281108-281113 SIR 14-01852 20140211

- o ADC281114-281117 SIR 14-01955 20140213
- o ADC281118-281119 SIR 14-01968 20140213
- o ADC281120-281135 SIR 14-01955 20140213
- o ADC281136-281137 SIR 14-02297 20140221
- o ADC281138-281141 SIR 14-03750 20140324
- o ADC281142-281143 SIR 14-03767 20140325
- o ADC281144-281175 SIR 13-14656 20131210
- o ADC281176-281201 SIR 13-15214 20131223
- o ADC281202-281231 SIR 13-15512 20131230
- o ADC281232-281263 SIR14-00086 20140102
- o ADC281264-281301 SIR 14-02551 20140226
- o ADC281302-281327 SIR 14-03183 20140312
- o ADC281328-281431 SIR 14-03230 20140314
- o ADC281432-281475 SIR 14-03567 20140321
- o ADC281476-281609 SIR 14-03572 20140321
- o ADC281610-281703 SIR 14-03894 20140327
- o ADC292894-292895 SIR 13-11797 2013-10-02
- o ADC292896-292912 SIR 13-13831 2013-11-20
- o ADC293062-293081 SIR 13-12209 20131010
- o ADC293304-293324 SIR 13-14604 20131209
- o ADC293377-293388 SIR 13-15440 20131228
- o ADC293389-239400 SIR 13-15481 20131229
- o ADC293414-293415 SIR 13-15507 20131229
- o ADC319988-319989 SIR 13-13054 20131102

Use of Force Files

- ADC364848-364860 SIR 14-03122 20140311 UOF
- ADC364861-364875 SIR 14-03797 20140325 UOF
- ADC364876-364901 SIR 14-03916 20140328 UOF

Exhibit 3

Section Reason Time Face Down on Gurnery M.H. Level							
13-1206 Browning Refused move 00 occ y 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1			_	Decontamination			
13-1386 Shorming Refused more					Face Down on Gurney	M.H. Level	
14-0388 Sowm College Search Some Y 3 Premiture, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention / Table 13-1216					У	4	
13-1216 Lumby Banging head 20-secs 10-secs 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2					У	blank	
13-1216 Lumby	14-03889	Browning	Celli search	none	У	3	
Institute Inst						_	
13-1302 Unify Reford retraints 5 secs 3 demanding treatment 13-1308 Central Staff assure 15 secs 4 Assuring the following set of the Her, probably necessary 13-14770 Unify Vehicus to return restraints 5 secs 4 Assuring the following set of the Her, probably necessary 13-14770 Unify Vehicus 5 secs 4 Assuring the following set of the Her, probably necessary 13-14770 Unify Vehicus 5 secs 4 Assuring the following set of the Her, probably necessary 13-14770 Unify Vehicus 5 secs 4 Assuring the following set of the Her, probably necessary 13-14770 Unify Vehicus 5 secs 4 Assuring the following set of the Her, probably necessary 13-14770 Unify Vehicus 13-14770 Vehicus 13-14770 Vehicus 13-14770 Vehicus Veh	13-12168	Lumley	Banging head	20 secs/10 secs	У	3	
13-1396 Central Saff assault 15-secs y 4 Assuming the officer could not get off the flee, probably necessary 13-14793 unity Refused to return restaints 50-secs 4 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention 13-14793 unity	40 40000			45			
13-14572						3	
13-14720 Lumley Junnown Objects Introduced the property of					У		
Permature, should have been planned w/ M/Ai. Intervention/Rose planned w/ MAI. Intervention/Review comments almost control for a few parts of the planned with the water to be planned with the water to make the planned							
13-15322 Limite Cell search 10 secs 3 was used—intervention after spray—eventually worked 13-1534	13-14/80	Lumiey	Unknown	90 secs		unknown	
Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Sproare habit hub-water to a back of head only 13-15592 Central Staff assault 17-5es Y 3 back of head only 13-15598 Central Staff assault 17-5es Y 4 Likely necessary/Decon face down on gurney-water to back of head only 13-15598 V 1 Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Sproared while attempting to Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Sproared while attempting to Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Sproared while attempting to Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Sproared while attempting to Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Sproared with attempting to Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Service yarple corn. Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Service yarple corn. Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Service yarple corn. Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Service yarple corn. Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Service yarple corn. Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Service work or Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Service work or Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Service wf. Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Service wf. Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Service wf. Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Service wf. Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Spray indifferent wf.Cell Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Spray indifferent wf.Cell Premature, should have been planned wf. M.H. intervention/Spray indifferent wf.Cell Premature, should have been necessary/Spray wf. (Premature, should have been planned wf.M.H. intervention/Spray indifferent wf.Cell Premature, should have been planned w	42 45222	Locateo	Callacanah	10		2	
13-13592 Central Suff assault 17-ses y 4 Likely necessary/Boen face down on gurney-water to back of head only 13-13598 assault 17-ses y 4 Likely necessary/Boen face down on gurney-water to back of head only 13-13598 assault 17-ses y 4 Likely necessary/Boen face down on gurney-water to back of head only 13-13598 assault 17-ses y 4 Likely necessary/Boen face down on gurney-water to back of head only 13-13598 assault 17-ses y 4 Likely necessary/Boen face down on gurney-water to back of head only 13-13598 assault 17-ses y 1 Likely of ficer 18-ses y 1 Likely o	13-15322	Lumiey	Cell search	10 secs		3	
13-15592 Central Staff assault 17 secs y 4 Likely necessary/Decon face down on gurney-water to back of head only 13-15588 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15588 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15588 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15588 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15588 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15588 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15588 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15588 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15588 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15588 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15588 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15588 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15688 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15688 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15688 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15688 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15688 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15688 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15688 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15688 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15688 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 1 Speak w/ officer 13-15688 Asson Refused restraints 2 mins y 2 mins 2 mins y	12 15224	E CAALL	Throw focos	20 cocc/10 cocc		2	
Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Sprayed while attempting to a special premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Sprayed while attempting to a special premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Review comments almost control premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Review comments almost control premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Review comments almost control premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Review comments almost control premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Review comments almost control premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Review comments almost control premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Review comments almost control premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Review comments almost control premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Review comments almost control premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Review comments almost control premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Review comments almost control premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Servention/Review comments almost control premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Servention/Review comments almost control premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Servention/Review comments almost control premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Servention/Review comments almost control premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Servention/Review comments almost control premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Servention/Servention/Servention/Servention/Servention/Servention/Servention/Servention/Servention/Servention/Servention/Servention/Servention/Servention/Serventio					y	-	
13-15588 Kason Refused restraints 2 + mins y 1 speak w/ officer 13-00015 Central Sanging head 50 secs y 1 1 said he can't breathe and was being tortured/inappropriate staff language 13-00015 Central Sanging head 50 secs y 1 1 said he can't breathe and was being tortured/inappropriate staff language 14-0036 Central Spit on staff/Refused restraints 10 secs y 3 mask left on after 14-00376 Central Spit on staff/Refused restraints 10 secs y 3 mask left on after 14-00376 Central Spit on staff/Refused restraints 10 secs y 3 mask left on after 14-00376 Central Spit on staff/Refused restraints 10 secs y 3 mask left on after 15-00376 May have been necessary but "counseling" occurred after UDF/Asked to get off stomach- 15-00376 May have been penseary w JMF, Intervention/Repeated yasy he can't 15-00376 May have been necessary but "counseling" occurred after UDF/Asked to get off stomach- 16-00376 May have been penseary w JMF, Intervention/Repeated yasy he can't 16-00376 May have been necessary but "counseling" occurred after UDF/Asked to get off stomach- 17-00376 May have been planned w/ Mr. Intervention/Male staff took her 18-00376 May have been necessary but "counseling" occurred after UDF/Asked to get off stomach- 18-00376 May have been necessary but "counseling" occurred after UDF/Asked to get off stomach- 18-00376 May have been planned w/ Mr. Intervention/Spray for spray intervention off one occurred after UDF/Asked to get off stomach- 18-00376 May have been necessary but "counseling" occurred after UDF/Asked to get off stomach- 18-00376 May have been planned w/ Mr. Intervention/Spray for spray intervention off one occurred after UDF/Asked to get off stomach- 18-00376 May have been planned w/ Mr. Intervention/Spray for one occurred after UDF/Asked to get off stomach- 18-00376 May have been planned w/ Mr. Intervention/Spray for one occurred after UDF/Asked to get off stomach- 18-00376 May have been planned w/ Mr. Intervention/Spray for occurred after UDF/Asked to get off stomach- 18-00376 May have b	13-13492	Central	Stall assault	17 3003	У	-+	
May have been necessary Put "courseling" occurred after UDF/Asked to get off stomach- said he can't breath end was being incrured/inappropriate staff language. 14-0036 Central Sanging head 50 secs y 1 said he can't breath end was being fortured/inappropriate staff language. 14-0037 Second Seco	13-15588	Kasson	Refused restraints	2± mins	v	1	
Sanging head So secs Y 1 Said he can't breathe and was being tortured/inappropriate staff inguage Fernature, should have been planned w/M/Intervention/Repeatedly says he can't breathe spit mask on -asys he has asthma-decon w/mask on is akin to waterboarding-wet mask left on after Spit on staff/Refused restraints 10 secs Y 3 Premature, should have been planned w/M. Intervention/Repeatedly says he can't breathe spit mask on -asys he has asthma-decon w/mask on is akin to waterboarding-wet mask left on after Spit on staff/Refused restraints 10 secs Y 3 Premature, should have been planned w/ M. Intervention/Refeatedly comments almost critical of officer behavior but mainly for epooling spray canister to inmate the spit of the spit on shower when were well of the spit of th	15 15500	Russon	Nerusea restraints	2.1111113	y	-	
Permature, should have been planned with Mrit intervention/Repeatedly says he can't breath-espit mask on-says he has asthma-decon with sakind some any heat sathma-decon with mask on lask in to waterboarding-wet mask left on after mask. First mask of the says to water the sating with sathma-decon with makind for exposing spray consister to immate injected planned with makind planned wi	13-00015	Central	Ranging head	50 secs	v	1	
According to the control of the co	15 00015	centrar	building licau	50 3003	y	-	
14-0035 Central Spit on staff/Refused restraints 10 secs y 3 mask left on after Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Review comments almost 14-0035 Central Spit on staff/Refused restraints 10 secs y 3 Critical of officer behavior but mainly for egosing spray canister to immate Premature, should have been planned w/ math intervention/Male staff took her to shower when women were available May have been necessary/Staff decon option rejected by custody staff/inmate asked for more water*, didn'n get it Premature, should fine been necessary/Staff decon option rejected by custody staff/inmate asked for more water*, didn'n get it Premature, should fine been necessary/Staff decon option rejected by custody staff/inmate asked for more water*, didn'n get it Premature, should fine been necessary/Staff tell him he is deluzional Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Inmate naked and delirious-to-to-to-to-to-to-to-to-to-to-to-to-to-							
A country Covering face and hands Cove	14-00336	Central	Snit on staff/Refused restraints	10 sers	v	3	
14-0035 Xasson Saff assault 60 secs y 3 critical of officer behavior but mainly for exposing spray canister to immate Premature, should have been planned wy mental health intervention/Male staff took her to shower when women were available May have been necessary/Early decon option rejected by custody staff/inmate asked for more water, didn't necessary facility of the premature, should have been planned wy M.H. intervention/Sprayed w/o warning. Premature, should have been planned wy M.H. intervention/Sprayed w/o warning. Premature, should have been planned wy M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell extraction but no resistance Premature, should have been planned wy M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell extraction but no resistance Premature, should have been planned wy M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell extraction but no resistance Premature, should have been planned wy M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell extraction but no resistance Premature, should have been planned wy M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell extraction but no resistance Premature, should have been planned wy M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell extraction but no resistance Premature, should have been planned wy M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell extraction but no resistance Premature, should have been planned wy M.H. intervention/Inmate naked and delirious-after she was sprayed, fell and hits head Premature, should have been planned wy M.H. intervention/Lack of respirators causes Video to stop Premature, should have been planned wy M.H. intervention/Lack of respirators causes Video to stop Premature, should have been planned wy M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior & language Premature, should have been planned wy M.H. intervention/Extreme bad behavior by staff/Immate compiled/Staff expensed in kind Premature, should have been planned wy M.H. intervention Premature, should have been planned wy M.H. intervention Premature, should have been planned wy M.H. i	11 00330	CCITCIGI	Spir on stany nerasea restraines	10 3003	,	3	
Lumley Covering face and hands 50 secs y face up 3 to shower when women were available to shower when women were available and to shower when women were available and share the planned wy mental health intervention/Male staff took her to shower when women were available and to show were available and the set of shower when women were available and to show were available and the set of shower were available and the set of shower and the set of shower were available and the set of shower and the set of shower was a staff set on the special and the set of shower was some were available and the set of shower and the special and the set of shower and the set of s	1400345	Kasson	Staff assault	60 secs	v	3	
14-0353 Lumley Covering face and hands 50 secs y-face up 3 to shower when women were available May have been necessary/Early decon poinor rejected by custody staff/inmate asked for "more water", didn't get it Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Sprayed w/o warning. 13-12692 SMU 1 Refused move 10 secs y 3 //intervention* after spray w/ some positive results Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Sprayed w/o warning. 13-13402 Central Sasson Put plastic bag on head refused y 3 Force may have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell Premature, s	11 00313	Rasson	Starr assault	00 3003	,	3	
Banging head 20 secs y 3 May have been necessary/Early decon option rejected by custody staff/inmate asked for "more water", didn't get it is "mo	14-03353	Lumley	Covering face and hands	50 sers	v-face un	3	
3 more water*, didn't get it 13-11944 Kasson Banging head 20 secs Y 3 more water*, didn't get it 13-12692 SMU 1 Refused move 10 secs Y 3 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Sprayed w/o warning. Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Sprayed w/o warning. Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Spray ineffective/Cell extraction but no resistance. Put plastic bag on head Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Immate naked and delirious-after she was sprayed, fell and hits head Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Immate naked and delirious-after she was sprayed, fell and hits head Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/lack of respirators causes Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior wide to stop Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior blank Including fits bump for officer's first spray Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior by staff/inmate complied/Staff express disappointment spray was not used then say the wide should be edited to extract that comment Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior by staff/inmate complied/Staff express disappointment spray was not used then say the wide should be edited to extract that comment Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior by staff/inmate complied/Staff express disappointment spray was not used then say the wide should be edited to extract that comment Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior by staff/inmate complice/Staff express disappointment spray was not used then say the wide should be edited to extract that comment Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention Premature, s	11 03333	Lamey	covering race and names	50 5005	y race up	3	
SMU 1 Refused move 10 secs y 3 /*Intervention* after spray w/ some positive results Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. Intervention/Sprayed w/o warning. 13-13402 Central Cell search then inmate injested pills 40 secs y 4 extraction but no resistance extract should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior with premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention extract the normal	13-11944	Kasson	Banging head	20 secs	v	3	
SMU 1 Refused move 10 secs y 3 /*Intervention* after spray w/s ome positive results					,	-	
Central Cell search then inmate injested pills 40 secs y 4 4 Exhauston but no resistance 13-13402 Central Cell search then inmate injested pills 40 secs y 4 4 Exhauston but no resistance 13-13514 Kasson Put plastic bag on head refused y 3 Force may have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Inmate naked and delirious- 13-14620 1 of 3 Lumley Covering face and hands by medical y 3 afters he was sprayed, fell and hits head 13-14620 3 of 3 Lumley Cell search 45 secs Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention 13-14652 Central Refused restraints unknown 3 refused to stop 14-14779 Lumley Cell search 15 secs blank 14-14779 Lumley Staff assault 2 mins 14-00193 Lumley Staff assault 2 mins 14-00193 Lumley Cell search Not on Camera 3 cell/Sprayed w/o warning/Inmate rude, staff responded in kind 14-00473 Lumley Cell search Not on Camera 3 video to stop 14-00473 Lumley Cell search Not on Camera 3 video to stop 14-00474 Lumley Cell search Not on Camera 3 video to stop 14-00553 Lumley Cell search Sesson Y 2 Should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior & staff/Inmate complied/Staff express disappointment spray was not used then say the video should be edited to extract that comment 14-00473 Lumley Cell search Sesson Y 2 Should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior & language/pulled her hair while strapped to gurney/Inmate asked for more time in the Should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior & language/pulled her hair while strapped to gurney/Inmate asked for more time in the Should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior & language/pulled her hair while strapped to gurney/Inmate asked for more time in the Should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior & language/pulled her hair while strapped to gurney/Inmate asked for more time in the Should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior & lan	13-12692	SMU 1	Refused move	10 secs	v	3	
Cell search then inmate injested pills 40 secs Y 4 extraction but no resistance					,		
13-13514 Xasson Put plastic bag on head refused Y 3 Force may have been necessary/Staff tell him he is delusional Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Inmate naked and delirious-after she was sprayed, fell and hits head Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Lack of respirators causes Yes	13-13402	Central	Cell search then inmate injested pills	40 secs	v	4	
Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Inmate naked and delirious- after she was sprayed, fell and hits head 13-14620 of 3 Lumley Cell search 45 secs Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention 13-14652 Central Refused restraints unknown 3 video to stop 14-14779 Lumley Cell search 15 secs blank including fist bump for officer's first spray 14-00193 Lumley Staff assault 2 mins 3 cell/sprayed w/o warning/Inmate rude, staff responded in kind 14-0473 Lumley Cell search Not on Camera 3 video to stop 14-0477 Lumley Cell search Not on Camera 3 video to stop 14-0477 Lumley Cell search Not on Camera 3 video to stop 14-0477 Lumley Cell search Not on Camera 3 video to stop 14-0477 Lumley Cell search Not on Camera 3 video should be edited to extract that comment 14-00553 Lumley Cell search 25 secs y 2 shower to decontaminate 14-00755 Kasson Refused move/Threw Liquid on staff/Refused Refused move/Threw Liquid on staff/Refused Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior & language/Pulled her hair while strapped to gurney/Inmate asked for more time in the shower to decontaminate Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention 14-00755 Kasson Refused move/Threw Liquid on staff/Refused Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. interven	13-13514	Kasson	Put plastic bag on head	refused	V	3	Force may have been necessary/Staff tell him he is delusional
13-14620 3 of 3 Lumley Cell search 45 secs Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Lack of respirators causes video to stop Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior including first bump for officer's first spray Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention-inmate was secure in Cell search 15 secs blank including first bump for officer's first spray Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention-inmate was secure in Cell/Sprayed w/o warning/Inmate rude, staff responded in kind Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention-inmate was secure in Cell/Sprayed w/o warning/Inmate rude, staff responded in kind Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad behavior by staff/Inmate compiled/Staff express disappointment spray was not used then say the staff/Inmate compiled/Staff express disappointment spray was not used then say the Video should be edited to extract that comment Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior & language/pulled her hair while strapped to gurney/Inmate asked for more time in the Staff search 25 secs y 2 shower to decontaminate straped to gurney/Inmate asked for more time in the Refused move/Threw Liquid on staff/Refused Refused			, ,				
Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Lack of respirators causes 13-14652 Central Refused restraints Unknown 3 video to stop	13-14620 1 of 3	Lumley	Covering face and hands	by medical	у	3	
13-14652 Central Refused restraints unknown 3 video to stop Premature, should have been planned w/ M/H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior 14-14779 Lumley Cell search 15 secs blank including fist bump for officer's first spray Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention-inmate was secure in 14-00193 Lumley Staff assault 2 mins 3 cell/Sprayed w/o warning/Inmate rude, staff responded in kind Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad behavior by staff/Inmate complied/Staff express disappointment spray was not used then say the 14-00473 Lumley Cell search Not on Camera 3 video should be edited to extract that comment Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior & language/pulled her hair while strapped to gurney/Inmate asked for more time in the slanguage/pulled her hair while strapped to gurney/Inmate asked for more time in the Refused move/Threw Liquid on staff/Refused Refused	13-14620 3 of 3	Lumley	Cell search	45 secs			Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention
Premature, should have been planned w/ M/H. Intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior including first bump for officer's first spray							Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Lack of respirators causes
14-14779 Lumley Cell search 15 secs blank including fist bump for officer's first spray Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention-inmate was secure in	13-14652	Central	Refused restraints	unknown		3	video to stop
Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention-inmate was secure in cell/Sprayed w/o warning/Inmate rude, staff responded in kind							Premature, should have been planned w/ M/H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior
Lumley Staff assault 2 mins 3 cell/Sprayed w/o warning/Inmate rude, staff responded in kind Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad behavior by staff/Inmate compiled/Staff express disappointment syray was not used then say the video should be edited to extract that comment Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior & language/pulled her hair while strapped to gurney/Inmate asked for more time in the say that will be strapped to gurney/Inmate asked for more time in the say the video should be edited to extract that comment Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention for the say that the say t	14-14779	Lumley	Cell search	15 secs		blank	including fist bump for officer's first spray
Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad behavior by staff/Immate complied/Staff express disappointment spray was not used then say the video should be edited to extract that comment. Lumley Cell search Not on Camera 3 video should be edited to extract that comment premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior & language/pulled her hair while strapped to gurney/Inmate asked for more time in the shower to decontaminate 14-00553 Lumley Covering face and hands 10 secs 3 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention Refused move/Threw Liquid on staff/Refused restraints 30 secs y 1 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention Premature, shoul							Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention-inmate was secure in
staff/Inmate complied/Staff express disappointment spray was not used then say the 14-0473 Lumley Cell search Not on Camera 14-0477 Lumley Cell search 14-0478 Lumley Cell search 14-0479 Lumley Covering face and hands 10 secs 11 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior & language/pulled her hair while strapped to gurney/Inmate asked for more time in the shower to decontaminate 14-00755 Kasson restraints 10 secs 10 secs 11 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention-Rude behavior, obscene staff language 14-03762 Lumley Cell search 14-03763 Kasson Attempted to remove restraints 10 secs 10 secs 11 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention-Rude behavior, obscene staff language 14-03445 Kasson Attempted to remove restraints 10 secs 10 secs 11 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention-Rude behavior, obscene staff language 14-0345 Rasson Cell search 10 secs 10 secs 10 secs 11 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention-Rude behavior, obscene staff language 14-03563 Rasson Cell search 10 secs 10 secs 11 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention-Rude behavior, obscene staff language 14-03563 Rasson Cell search 10 secs 10 secs 11 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention-Rude been been been planned w/ M.H. intervention-Rude been been been been been been been be	14-00193	Lumley	Staff assault	2 mins		3	cell/Sprayed w/o warning/Inmate rude, staff responded in kind
14-00473 Lumley Cell search Not on Camera 3 video should be edited to extract that comment Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior & languagege/pulled her hair while strapped to gurney/Inmate asked for more time in the 14-00573 Lumley Covering face and hands 10 secs 3 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention Refused move/Threw Liquid on staff/Refused restraints 30 secs y 1 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention Premature, sho							Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad behavior by
Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior & language/pulled her hair while strapped to gurney/Inmate asked for more time in the 24-00477 Lumley Cell search 25 secs y 2 2 shower to decontaminate 14-00553 Lumley Covering face and hands 10 secs 3 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention 14-00755 Kasson restraints 30 secs y 1 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention 14-00762 Lumley Cell search 45 secs 3 language 14-0345 Kasson Attempted to remove restraints 90 secs y 3 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in shower 14-02563 Kasson Cell search 10 secs y 3 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention-Rude behavior, obscene staff 16-02563 Kasson Cell search 10 secs y 3 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in shower 14-02563 Kasson Cell search 10 secs y 3 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention 13-15501 Browning Banging head none 3 Force may have been enecessary/Sprayed, then cell extraction and restraint chair							staff/Inmate complied/Staff express disappointment spray was not used then say the
Lumley Cell search 25 secs y 2 shower to decontaminate 14-00473 Lumley Covering face and hands 10 secs 3 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention 14-00755 Kasson restraints 30 secs y 1 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention 14-00762 Lumley Cell search 45 secs 3 language 14-0345 Kasson Attempted to remove restraints 90 secs y 3 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in the 14-02563 Kasson Cell search 10 secs y 3 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention 14-0362 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention 10 secs 3 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention 10 secs 10 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in shower 10 secs 10 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in shower 10 secs 10 Spontaneous event, force gustified/inmate insisted on more time in shower 10 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in shower 10 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in shower 11 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in shower 11 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in shower 11 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in the 12 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in the 12 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in the 12 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in the 13 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in the 14 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in the 14 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in the 14 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in the 14 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in the 14 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in the 14 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in the 14 Spo	14-00473	Lumley	Cell search	Not on Camera		3	video should be edited to extract that comment
14-00477 Lumley Cell search 25 secs y 2 shower to decontaminate							Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention/Extreme bad staff behavior &
14-00553 Lumley Covering face and hands 10 secs 3 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention							language/pulled her hair while strapped to gurney/Inmate asked for more time in the
Refused move/Threw Liquid on staff/Refused restraints 30 secs y 1 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention-Rude behavior, obscene staff language 14-00762 Lumley Cell search 45 secs 3 language 14-03445 Kasson Attempted to remove restraints 90 secs y 3 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in shower 14-02563 Kasson Cell search 10 secs y 3 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention 33-15501 Browning Banging head none 3 Force may have been necessary/Sprayed, then cell extraction and restraint chair	14-00477	Lumley	Cell search	25 secs	у	2	shower to decontaminate
14-00755 Kasson restraints 30 secs y 1 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention-Rude behavior, obscene staff 14-00762 Lumley Cell search 45 secs 3 language 14-03445 Kasson Attempted to remove restraints 90 secs y 3 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in shower 14-02563 Kasson Cell search 10 secs y 3 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention 13-15501 Browning Banging head none 3 Force may have been necessary/Sprayed, then cell extraction and restraint chair	14-00553	Lumley		10 secs		3	Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention
Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention-Rude behavior, obscene staff 14-00762			Refused move/Threw Liquid on staff/Refused				
14-00762 Lumley Cell search 45 secs 3 language 14-03445 Kasson Attempted to remove restraints 90 secs y 3 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in shower 14-02563 Kasson Cell search 10 secs y 3 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention 13-15501 Browning Banging head none 3 Force may have been necessary/Sprayed, then cell extraction and restraint chair	14-00755	Kasson	restraints	30 secs	у	1	
14-03445 Kasson Attempted to remove restraints 90 secs y 3 Spontaneous event, force justified/inmate insisted on more time in shower 14-02563 Kasson Cell search 10 secs y 3 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention 13-15501 Browning Banging head none 3 Force may have been necessary/Sprayed, then cell extraction and restraint chair							Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention-Rude behavior, obscene staff
14-02563 Kasson Cell search 10 secs y 3 Premature, should have been planned w/ M.H. intervention 13-15501 Browning Banging head none 3 Force may have been necessary/Sprayed, then cell extraction and restraint chair	14-00762	,				3	
13-15501 Browning Banging head none 3 Force may have been necessary/Sprayed, then cell extraction and restraint chair	14-03445				У	~	
	14-02563				у	-	
14-03466 Lumley Cut wrist No spray y-on side 3 Not a UOF. However, Officer threatens to hog-tie her	13-15501		0 0			-	
	14-03466	Lumley	Cut wrist	No spray	y-on side	3	Not a UOF. However, Officer threatens to hog-tie her

Exhibit 4

Case 2:90-cv-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190 Filed 08/01/14 Page 1 of 69 1 KAMALA D. HARRIS Attorney General of California PATRICK R. MCKINNEY 2 Supervising Deputy Attorney General ELISE OWENS THORN, State Bar No. 145931 3 CHRISTINE M. CICCOTTI, State Bar No. 238695 Deputy Attorneys General 4 1300 I Street, Suite 125 5 P.O. Box 944255 Sacramento, CA 94244-2550 Telephone: (916) 324-4921 6 Fax: (916) 324-5205 7 E-mail: Elise.Thorn@doj.ca.gov Attorneys for Defendants 8 IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT 9 10 FOR THE EASTERN DISTRICT OF CALIFORNIA SACRAMENTO DIVISION 11 12 13 RALPH COLEMAN, et al., 2:90-cv-00520 LKK DAD 14 Plaintiffs. **DEFENDANTS' PLANS AND POLICIES** 15 SUBMITTED IN RESPONSE TO APRIL v. 10, 2014 AND MAY 13, 2014 ORDERS 16 17 EDMUND G. BROWN JR., et al., Defendants. 18 19 On April 10, 2014, this Court ordered Defendants to revise policies and create plans related 20 to use of force and segregated housing involving Coleman class members within California 21 Department of Corrections and Rehabilitation (CDCR) institutions. (Order at 72-74, ECF No. 22 5131, Apr. 10, 2014.) The initial deadline for compliance with certain provisions of the order 23 was extended to August 1, 2014. (Order, ECF No. 5150, May 13, 2014.) The Court further 24 25 extended the time for Defendants to submit the plans and protocols contemplated by paragraphs 2.b and 2.e of the April 10 order to August 15, 2014. (Order, ECF No. 5189, July 25, 2014.) 26 Pursuant to the foregoing orders and under the guidance of the Special Master, Defendants 27 submit CDCR's Report on Compliance with the April 10, 2014 Order. The report, attached 28 Defs.' Plans & Policies Submitted in Response to April 10 and May 13, 2014 Orders (2:90-cv-00520 LKK DAD)

25 26

27

28

hereto as Exhibit A, includes a detailed summary of the work done by the Defendants to comply with the terms of the April 10 order, including the initial review, evaluation, and drafting by Defendants, meetings and consultation with the Special Master and his team of experts, and meetings with the Special Master and Plaintiffs' counsel during the weeks of July 7, July 21, and July 30, 2014, to reach an agreement on the policies and plans contemplated by the April 10 order. Specifically, the report summarizes and attaches the revised policies and plans referred to in the following provisions of the April 10 order:

- Revisions to CDCR's use of force policy required by paragraph 1.a. The revised use of force policy is attached as Exhibit 1 to the report and is summarized at pages 2 through 8 of the report.
- CDCR's statewide management cell status policy created in response to paragraph 1.c. The statewide management cell status policy is attached as Exhibit 2 to the report and is summarized at pages 9 and 10 of the report.
- A plan to limit or eliminate the placement of Coleman class members removed from the general population for non-disciplinary reasons in administrative segregation units that house inmates for disciplinary reasons as required by paragraph 2.a. The plan is described and summarized at pages 11 through 13 of the report and a copy of the CDCR memorandum titled Non-Disciplinary Segregation Processing Procedure for Mental Health Services Delivery Inmates is attached as Exhibit 3 to the report. Also included as part of Exhibit 3 is a copy of a CDCR memorandum titled Pre-minimum Eligible Release Date Reviews for Inmates Included in the Mental Health Services Delivery System.
- A plan to report on Program Guide compliance in the Enhanced Outpatient Program Administrative Segregation Units required by paragraph 2.c. The plan is described and summarized at pages 13 through 15 of the report and a copy of the template for the monthly ASU EOP Hub Performance Certification is attached as Exhibit 4 to the report.

2

Case 2:90-cv-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190 Filed 08/01/14 Page 3 of 69

• A revised policy on unclothed body searches in Enhanced Outpatient Program 2 Administrative Segregation Unit hubs required by paragraph 2.d. The revised policy is attached as Exhibit 5 to the report and is summarized at pages 15 and 16 of the report. The revised policy is accompanied by a memorandum directing custody and mental health staff to collaborate to identify and address the reasons for any inmate's refusal to participate in treatment in an Enhanced Outpatient Program Administrative Segregation Unit hub. 8 Defendants respectfully submit that the foregoing revised plans and policies comply with

and in some respects exceed the terms and intent of the Court's April 10, 2014 order. To the extent that the Court determines that any of Defendants' proposed policies and plans do not comply with the terms and intent of the April 10 order, Defendants request a modification of the April 10 order consistent with the policy revisions and plans submitted herewith.

13

14

15

12

1

3

4

5

6

7

9

10

11

Dated: August 1, 2014

CF1997CS0003 11420842.doc

Respectfully submitted,

KAMALA D. HARRIS Attorney General of California PATRICK R. MCKINNEY Supervising Deputy Attorney General

/s/ ELISE OWENS THORN

ELISE OWENS THORN Deputy Attorney General Attorneys for Defendants

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23 24

25

26

27

28

3

Defs.' Plans & Policies Submitted in Response to April 10 and May 13, 2014 Orders (2:90-cv-00520 LKK DAD)

EXHIBIT A

[DEFENDANTS' PLANS AND POLICIES SUBMITTED IN RESPONSE TO APRIL 10, 2014 AND MAY 13, 2014 ORDERS]

CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF CORRECTIONS AND REHABILITATION REPORT ON COMPLIANCE WITH THE COURT'S APRIL 10, 2014 ORDER ON USE OF FORCE AND SEGREGATION OF COLEMAN CLASS MEMBERS

INTRODUCTION

The California Department of Corrections and Rehabilitation (CDCR), in cooperation with the Special Master and counsel for the Plaintiff class, has made substantial changes to its policies and procedures to comply with the Court's April 10 and May 13, 2014 orders, summarized as follows:

- CDCR amended its Use of Force and unclothed body search policies in Enhanced Outpatient Program (EOP) Administrative Segregation hubs to meet the letter and spirit of the Court's orders (see Exhibits 1 & 5);
- CDCR exceeded the Court's directive to review the use of management cell status, and created a statewide policy to ensure consistent application (see Exhibit 2). Until training on the statewide policy is developed and completed, CDCR will not place any Coleman class members on management cell status;
- CDCR developed guidelines for moving non-disciplinary segregation inmates to appropriate housing within 72 hours of being placed on non-disciplinary segregation status (see Exhibit 3); and
- CDCR developed a plan to assess and report on the EOP Administrative Segregation Unit hubs' compliance with Program Guide requirements (see Exhibit 4).

Consistent with the Court's July 25, 2014 order, CDCR continues to work on a plan to create alternative housing for Correctional Clinical Case Management System (CCCMS) inmates placed in administrative segregation units and security housing units that substantially improves conditions of confinement and increases opportunities for mental health treatment.

Several of CDCR's proposals extend beyond the Court's orders by instituting additional policy changes that will impact how the Department is run and how class members are treated. These changes will reinforce a system-wide culture change in the way Defendants treat members of the *Coleman* class, will foster collaboration between custody and mental health, and provide for a strong sustainable process ensuring that mentally ill inmates will continue to receive quality, constitutionally adequate mental health care.

DEFENDANTS' PLANS AND POLICY CHANGES DEVELOPED IN RESPONSE TO THE APRIL 10, 2014 ORDER

Use of Force Policy Revision

CDCR undertook a substantial revision to its use of force policy. A copy of the revised use of force policy is attached as Exhibit 1. The revisions were presented to the Special Master and his team of experts who provided guidance for further revisions to the policy. The revised policy was then presented to Plaintiffs' counsel for input.

The goal of the revisions is to systemically improve CDCR's practice and culture regarding both when and how force can be used. The revised policy expressly requires custody staff to consider the mental health condition of the inmate before using controlled force and to examine the totality of circumstances so that staff employ the least amount of force necessary to resolve a situation. The Court recognized that the previously-made policy revisions were "a critical step forward" (4/10/14 Order at p. 18.) The Court further recognized that the "DOM revisions concerning controlled use of force evidence an effort to heighten consideration of the impact of UOF measures on mentally ill inmates." (*Id.* at p. 28.) The Court also recognized that "[a]s revised, defendants' current written policy concerning immediate use of force appears to be adequate on its face." (*Id.* at p. 20.)

CDCR has undertaken further significant revisions to address and extend beyond the order's requirements. In addition to changes regarding controlled use of force and the role of mental health clinicians, CDCR revised policies on immediate use of force, documentation, reporting, and review. Each policy change is presented to the Court below.

Requirements of the April 10 Order

The April 10, 2014 order requires that CDCR "work under the guidance of the Special Master to revise their use of force policies and procedures as required by this order. Said revisions shall be completed within sixty days from the date of this order." (Order at p. 72.) The Court's May 13, 2014 order extended the time to complete the revisions to August 1, 2014. (Order at p. 2.)

The order specified that CDCR revise its use of force policies and practices to include "(1) consideration of the role of mental illness in an inmate's ability to comply with staff directives; (2) adequate guidance concerning the role of mental health clinical judgments in the use of force on class members and when, if ever, those judgments may be overridden by custody staff; and (3) alternatives to use of force on seriously mentally ill inmates where there is no imminent threat to life and force is contraindicated by the inmate-patient's mental health." (Order at p. 30:5-12.) With respect to monitoring use of force, the Court directed CDCR to "provide adequate staff training and to closely monitor <u>all</u> UOF incidents, particularly those classified as 'immediate' uses of force, to ensure that these policy revisions are actually effected." (*Id.* at p.

21.) Additionally, the Court required CDCR to clarify policies regarding the use of the expandable baton. (*Id.* at p. 31.)

Steps Taken By CDCR in Finalizing the Revised Policy

Even before the April 10 order, CDCR had already taken substantial steps to revise its use of force policy. On January 21, 2014, CDCR, through Michael Stainer, Director of the Division of Adult Institutions, provided the Court a copy of the revisions to CDCR's Department Operations Manual (D.O.M.) Chapter 5, Article 2-Use of Force. This revision clarified the Response Supervisor, Incident Commander, and Manager's responsibilities for determining what types of force should be used, and the manner in which they will be applied, including the documentation and video recording of the decision to use force during cell extractions. It also established strict limits on the types, amounts, and waiting periods between uses of chemical agents to be applied in a controlled use of force. It further clarified the role of mental health and medical staff's assistance in evaluating the inmates during the cool-down period.

On February 21, 2014, Mr. Stainer further provided the Court a copy of the CDCR's Implementation Plan, and training lesson plans, needed to effectuate the revised use of force policy. CDCR provided training to Wardens, Institutional Use of Force Coordinators, and other supervisory staff to ensure all necessary employees, including those who conduct Institutional Executive Review Committees, understand and apply the new policies when reviewing use of force incidents. Clinical and medical staff also attended the training. Additionally, staff from the independent Office of the Inspector General attended and observed training sessions on the new provisions. These changes were fully implemented on April 21, 2014.

After April 10, CDCR reconvened its Use of Force Workgroup (the Workgroup). The Workgroup consists of experienced wardens and other correctional staff familiar with all levels of use of force and review, mental health practitioners and executives, and medical staff working under the supervision of the Receiver in *Plata v. Brown*. The Workgroup further revised the use of force policy to meet the Court's directives and ensure the policy is consistent with sound correctional and clinical practice. CDCR presented the draft revision to the Special Master's team (which included both correctional and clinical experts) on June 4, 2014. CDCR reviewed the entire use of force policy with the Special Master team and then adopted the Special Master team's recommended revisions. CDCR and the Special Master team met again on June 18, 2014, and worked through the revised policy, line by line. Following that detailed review of the proposed policy, CDCR again adopted the Special Master's team's recommendations. A third meeting was held with the Special Master team on June 25, 2014, which resulted in further revisions based on recommendations made by the Special Master team.

The revised draft policy was presented to Plaintiffs' counsel on July 2, 2014. On July 9, 2014, Plaintiffs' counsel provided CDCR with a letter which proposed further revisions to the policy. Following meetings with Plaintiffs' counsel and the Special Master on July 10 and 11, 2014,

Plaintiffs' counsel proposed further revisions by sending a redlined version of the use of force policy to CDCR. The Workgroup reconvened following the meetings and further refined the policy in light of Plaintiffs' counsel's suggestions. CDCR provided an updated revision to the Plaintiffs' counsel and the Special Master on July 21, 2014. On July 23, 2014, CDCR again met with the Special Master and Plaintiffs' counsel. Following that meeting, CDCR considered and incorporated almost all of the Plaintiffs' counsel's suggested revisions. On July 30, 2014, Defendants presented a final version of the revised use of force policy to the Special Master and Plaintiffs' counsel with all prior changes incorporated. Plaintiffs' counsel suggested additional revisions at the meeting, which were discussed, and CDCR agreed to incorporate many of the suggested revisions. CDCR believes that it has addressed Plaintiffs' counsel's substantive concerns.

The Revised Policy Complies with the Court's Order

Controlled Use of Force

The revised policy complies with the order's requirement to take "consideration of the role of mental illness in an inmate's ability to comply with staff directives." (Order at p. 30.) Amended D.O.M. Section 51020.5, Use of Force Options, sets forth expectations for correctional officers prior to utilizing any force. (See Ex. 1.) Correctional staff must evaluate the "totality of circumstances involved in any given situation, to include consideration of an inmate's demeanor, bizarre behavior, mental health status if known, medical concerns, as well as ability to comply with orders" in every use of force situation. The policy directs staff to utilize verbal persuasion whenever possible. Additionally, CDCR amended D.O.M. Section 51020.12 to require an evaluation by a mental health practitioner of the inmate's ability to understand orders and the inmate's ability to understand or comply with the order. This evaluation is for all inmates, not just Coleman class members. The clinician must also evaluate whether the use of force contemplated poses a threat of decompensation. The clinician will, based on his or her assessment, make recommendations to the on-site manager regarding strategies to avoid use of force. The policy mandates a cool-down period prior to any potential controlled use of force. During a cool-down period, staff will attempt to deescalate the situation via verbal persuasion by licensed mental health staff. Other staff, including religious leaders, correctional officers, correctional counselors or others who have an established rapport with the inmate, may also attempt to verbally persuade the inmate to follow directions.

Second, the revised policy provides "adequate guidance concerning the role of mental health clinical judgments in the use of force on class members and when, if ever, those judgments may be overridden by custody staff," consistent with the Court's requirements. (Order at p. 30.) CDCR achieved this by modifying the policy to ensure that, in a potential controlled use of force setting, custody staff cannot override clinical judgment if a disagreement arises on how to proceed. Under the new policy, disagreements must be elevated up both the mental health clinician's and the custody staff's chain of command for joint resolution by respective managers.

D.O.M. Section 51020.17.8, Manager Reporting Requirements for Controlled Uses of Force, requires that staff document the involvement of managers in disagreements.

Section 51020.12 requires a cool-down period before any controlled use of force. During the cool-down period, a licensed mental health practitioner will intervene with the inmate and attempt to de-escalate the situation. The mental health practitioner must review the inmate's health record to determine if any prior mental health issues exist. Using that information and the information gained from interacting with the inmate, the mental health practitioner shall advise the on-site manager of any mental health issues impacting the inmate's ability to comply with or understand orders, and any issues that the clinician determines could lead to a substantial risk of decompensation should force be utilized. Where an inmate has the ability to understand but does not have the ability to comply with orders, the policy requires the mental health practitioner to propose strategies to gain compliance before resorting to force. Both the on-site manager and the mental health practitioner must agree that all reasonable options have been exhausted and that the cool-down period has ended before controlled force may be used. If there is a disagreement among the collaborative team regarding strategies employed to avoid force, or if the disagreement involves the length of the cool-down period, the issue shall be elevated for joint resolution between managers of mental health and custody.

D.O.M. Sections 51020.17, Use of Force Reporting Requirements, and 51020.17.6, Health Care Staff Use of Force Reporting Requirements, mandate documenting whether de-escalation strategies were used and the result. D.O.M. Section 51020.17.6 requires that the mental health practitioner document the inmate's ability to comply with or understand orders and document the timeline for the assessment and clinical intervention.

Third, the revised policy complies with the requirement to include "alternatives to use of force on seriously mentally ill inmates where there is no imminent threat to life and force is contraindicated by the inmate-patient's mental health." (Order at p. 30.) D.O.M. Section 51020.15.3, Use of Chemical Agents for Inmates with Mental Health Issues, bans the use of chemical agents in controlled use of force incidents within mental health treatment facilities absent high level authorization. Unless authorized by the Warden, Administrative Officer of the Day, or Chief Deputy Warden, the policy prohibits the use of chemical agents in controlled use of force incidents where the inmate is housed in a Mental Health Crisis Bed, Psychiatric Inpatient Program, Outpatient Housing Unit, Psychiatric Services Unit, or Enhanced Outpatient Program Administrative Segregation Unit hub. The use of chemical agents is similarly limited for inmates who do not possess the ability to understand orders, have difficulty complying with orders due to mental health issues, or are at increased risk of decompensation resulting from such use of force. For inmates who do not possess the ability to understand orders, the Warden, Administrative Officer of the Day, or Chief Deputy Warden, may only authorize the use of chemical agents where serious circumstances exist calling for extreme measures to protect staff or inmates.

CDCR added D.O.M. Section 51020.12.1, Controlled Use of Force without Extraction, to clarify that not all controlled use of force incidents will require a full cell extraction. For instance, controlled use of force may be used to administer medication or provide medical treatment without removing the inmate from the cell. While normally, the inmate would be taken to a health care setting for the administration of medication and medical care, CDCR recognizes that in some circumstances, adherence to this may in fact increase the incidences of force. The team should try verbal persuasion before using any force options. And to minimize force when it is required, the controlled use of force team may simply enter the cell, restrain the inmate, administer the treatment, and exit the cell.

A central goal underlies all the individual policy changes related to the controlled use of force: correctional staff must take into account the totality of the circumstances, including the inmate's demeanor, mental health status, and ability to comply with directions, prior to utilizing force. Correctional staff will employ verbal persuasion where no imminent threat exists. In controlled use of force incidents, correctional and mental health staff employ a substantial cool-down period which includes attempts to verbally persuade the inmate to comply with staff directions. These policy changes will ensure that CDCR staff meaningfully consider avoiding the need to use force, and, when possible, exhaust all other possibilities before using force.

Immediate Use of Force

CDCR also made changes to the D.O.M. related to the immediate use of force. Immediate use of force is distinguishable from controlled use of force because it is used when an imminent threat arises which requires an immediate response. Notwithstanding the immediate nature of this type of force, CDCR has revised its policy to both limit when immediate force can be used but also what force can be used. The new policy also requires similar consideration of mental health status as outlined above regarding controlled use of force. D.O.M. Section 51020.5, Use of Force Options, sets forth expectations that staff, when possible, will evaluate an inmate's demeanor, mental health status, bizarre behavior, medical concerns, and the ability to comply with orders before taking any action. The section mandates that staff will employ verbal persuasion to avoid force whenever possible. Section 51020.5 represents a sweeping culture change for CDCR as it expects staff to step back and evaluate the totality of the circumstances, whenever circumstances permit, before using force. Additionally, CDCR amended D.O.M. Section 51020.8, Non-Deadly Force, to clarify that the use of immediate force is not permitted solely to gain compliance with a lawful order. In incidents where an inmate is solely disobeying a lawful order, and no imminent threat exists, controlled use of force must be utilized.

The Court noted that CDCR had been working under a "broad definition of 'imminent threat" with regard to immediate use of force. (Order at p. 20.) CDCR amended D.O.M. Section 51020.4, Definitions, to include the following definition of "Imminent Threat": An imminent threat is "any situation or circumstance that jeopardizes the safety of persons or compromises the security of the institution, requiring immediate action to stop the threat. Some examples include,

but are not limited to: an attempt to escape, on-going physical harm or active physical resistance." The policy mandates that an imminent threat must be present before using immediate use of force and that requirement is repeated throughout the revised policy. (See, for instance, D.O.M. Section 51020.4, defining Immediate Use of Force; Section 51020.11, Immediate Use of Force; Section 51020.11, Immediate Use of Force in Cells; Section 51020.12.2, Extractions, specifying extractions must be controlled unless an imminent threat is present; Section 51020.14.2, Use of Less Lethal Weapons for Inmates with Mental Health Issues, requiring an imminent threat before a Warden or Chief Deputy Warden may authorize use of less lethal weapons on mentally ill inmates.)

Hand Held Baton

The order requires CDCR to clarify its use of the hand held baton. (Order at p. 30-31.) CDCR presented its existing lesson plan on the use of the baton to the Special Master's experts and has updated its policy to clarify the purpose of the expandable baton. CDCR discussed the expandable baton policy and training materials with the Special Master team on June 5 and June 18, 2014. Following those discussions, Plaintiffs' counsel provided a letter to CDCR on July 9, 2014, regarding the use of force policy. The letter included Plaintiffs' counsel's comments regarding the use of the baton. CDCR met with the Special Master and Plaintiffs' counsel on July 10 and July 11, 2014 for discussion on use of force and the baton. The Workgroup revised the use of force policy with respect to the use of the hand held baton the following week. CDCR provided a copy of the revised policy to the Plaintiffs' counsel on July 21, 2014. Plaintiffs' counsel replied with a letter on July 22, 2014. CDCR met with the Special Master and Plaintiffs' counsel on July 23, 2014.

CDCR revised D.O.M. Section 51020.5, Use of Force Options, to better define the use of the hand held baton. (See Ex. 1.) The policy clarifies that CDCR issues the baton to custody staff assigned to positions with direct inmate contact. The policies further clarifies that the baton is solely intended for use in defense of self and others and shall be held in an expanded position during escorts of inmates in restraints for that purpose only. The baton is also used in cell extractions for the protection of staff involved and to gain compliance of the inmate.

Use of Force Incident Review

CDCR revised its policy to require that a mental health practitioner participate in institutional reviews of all use of force incidents on *Coleman* class members. D.O.M. Section 51020.19.5, Institutional Executive Review Committee Monitoring Requirements, mandates that a licensed mental health practitioner participate in all Institutional Executive Review Committee meetings that involve controlled use of force incidents, all immediate use of force incidents involving an inmate participating in the Mental Health Services Delivery System, and all incidents where there are allegations of excessive force. The review ensures that immediate uses of force against *Coleman* class members are limited to instances in which there is an imminent threat. CDCR

amended D.O.M. Section 51020.17.1, Involved Staff Reporting Requirements, to require a description of the inmate's ability or lack of ability to understand and follow orders. CDCR revised D.O.M. Section 51020.19, Reviewing the Use of Force, to require review of steps taken to minimize the need for force and the level of force, and revised D.O.M. Section 51020.17, Use of Force Reporting Requirements, to require the documentation of the steps taken to minimize force and the level of force used.

A further modification to the policy is made in D.O.M. Section 51020.11, Immediate Use of Force, to encourage video recording of an immediate use of force, whenever possible. That recording will be submitted into evidence for review by the Institutional Executive Review Committee. Finally, D.O.M. Section 51020.22, Revisions – Use of Force Joint Use Committee (JUC), mandates that the JUC, a committee tasked with reviewing and evaluating recommended revisions to CDCR's use of force policy, shall always include involvement from a mental health Regional Administrator.

Implementation

Over the next several months, the Division of Adult Institutions will work collaboratively with CDCR mental health clinicians to develop a lesson plan that will emphasize the goal of changing the culture on how force is used. The training plan will include lessons on why, when, when not to, and how to use force. It will also emphasize de-escalation and alternatives to use of force.

Upon approval of the policy, CDCR will immediately revise the controlled use of force lesson plan. CDCR anticipates that the changes can be made in approximately 30 days from the date the policy is approved. Thereafter, CDCR will begin training Master Trainers for both custody and mental health. After Master Trainers have been trained, CDCR will begin regional training for both mental health and correctional managers. Thereafter, the institutions will be directed to train all correctional, mental health, and appropriate medical staff in the new controlled use of force policy. It is anticipated that the controlled use of force policy can be fully implemented by the end of November 2014.

More extensive revisions to the expandable baton, firearms, less lethal impact weapons, chemical agents, and general use of force lesson plans are anticipated to be completed by the end of the year. This training will be implemented in the academy upon finalization. Trainers at the academy will be trained and training modules will be developed for clinical staff. Beginning early 2015, CDCR anticipates providing training to both clinical and custodial Master Trainers on the revised use of force lesson plan who will be responsible for training all necessary staff at the institutional level. By late February 2015, CDCR anticipates that it will hold regional training for institutional managers. Upon completion of this training, all institutional staff will begin receiving training on the revised use of force policy. CDCR anticipates the training will be fully and finally implemented late next summer.

Management Cell Status Policy Revision

Requirements of the April 10 Order

The Court's April 10, 2014, order requires that CDCR "work with the Special Master on a timeline for completion of their review of the use of management cell status so that this practice can be reviewed by the Special Master as part of his review of the implementation of defendants' RVR policies and procedures." (Order at p. 72.)

Steps Taken By CDCR in Creating a Uniform Policy

CDCR completed the review process contemplated by the order. During the review of the local operating procedures from the institutions that use management cell status, CDCR recognized the need to draft a uniform statewide policy. A copy of the new statewide policy governing the use of management cell status (D.O.M. Section 52080.22.4, Management Cells) is attached as Exhibit 2. While CDCR develops and completes training on the revised policy, CDCR will temporarily prohibit the placement of any *Coleman* class member on management cell status.

CDCR provided a draft of the policy in advance of meetings held with the Special Master team on June 5, 2014. CDCR then incorporated comments from the Special Master team into the revised policy. CDCR met with the Special Master team on June 17 and 24, 2014, and incorporated the Special Master team's suggestions into the revised the management cell status policy, which was presented to the Plaintiffs' counsel and the Special Master on July 2, 2014.

On July 9, 2014, Plaintiffs' counsel provided CDCR a letter with objections and proposals regarding the management cell status policy. On July 11, 2014, CDCR met with the Special Master and Plaintiffs' counsel and discussed the policy. Following that meeting, CDCR again revised the policy, incorporating and addressing several of Plaintiffs' counsel's suggestions. CDCR provided an updated revision to the Plaintiffs' counsel and the Special Master on July 21, 2014. On July 23 and July 24, 2014, CDCR met with the Plaintiffs' counsel and the Special Master regarding the policy revision. On July 25, 2014, Plaintiffs' counsel provided further suggested revisions to the policy to CDCR. On July 30, 2014, Defendants presented a final version of the management cell status policy to the Special Master and Plaintiffs' counsel with all prior changes incorporated. Following discussion at the meeting, Defendants made further revisions to the policy.

The management cell status policy goes beyond what the order requires, and CDCR anticipates that it will reduce the use of management cell status for the *Coleman* class. The new policy bans the use of management cells for inmates in the Enhanced Outpatient Program, and instead requires an emergent mental health referral.

For all other inmates, Section 52080.22.4 restricts when staff can use management cells, how long staff can use management cells, and who can authorize continued use of management cells.

In addition, any inmate placed on management cell status will have daily clinical contacts with licensed mental health practitioners. Before being placed on management cell status, all inmates will receive an emergent mental health referral. A licensed mental health practitioner will also work with custody staff to develop an individual behavior plan designed to provide positive reinforcement in response to specific appropriate behaviors. The plan will be documented and will be monitored daily by a licensed mental health practitioner who may recommend modifications as needed. Behavior plans may be continued after the removal from management cell status.

Only a Lieutenant or higher may initiate management cell status. That individual will then notify the Associate Warden who will review the inmate's management cell status placement daily with the licensed mental health practitioner. Should an inmate remain on management cell status beyond 72 hours, approval from the Warden or Chief Deputy Warden is required. To extend management cell status beyond six days, approval from a Division of Adult Institution (DAI) Associate Director is required. The institution's Chief of Mental Health must review the behavior plan for adequacy by the sixth day, and present a modification to the plan if needed. To extend management cell status beyond ten days, approval of the DAI Deputy Director is required. Inmates on management cell status beyond ten days must be seen at the next Institutional Classification Committee for retention or removal.

Yard privileges must be maintained during management cell status. Staff may suspend yard time for up to five days only where there is a nexus between yard access and the inmate's placement on management cell status.

Implementation

Pending development and completion of statewide training on the revised policy, CDCR will place a moratorium on the use of management cell status for all *Coleman* class members. CDCR is developing a collaborative training plan regarding the proper use of management cell status with an emphasis on positive behavior plans and the involvement of mental health staff practitioners. Before lifting the moratorium, CDCR will confer with the Special Master about the training and ending the moratorium as part of the Special Master's review of the implementation of Defendants' rule violation report policies and procedures.

Within 30 days of this filing, institutions will provide on the job training to staff affected by the revised policy. For non-class members placed on management cell status during the moratorium, the individual behavior plan provision will not be implemented until training is provided to mental health staff. Any non-class member placed on management cell status determined to need a higher level of care will immediately be removed from management cell status.

Non-Disciplinary Segregation Inmates

Requirements of the April 10 Order

The Court stated: "Not later than August 1, 2014, defendants shall file a plan to limit or eliminate altogether placement of class members removed from the general population for non-disciplinary reasons in administrative segregations units that house inmates removed from the general population for disciplinary reasons. Defendants shall be prepared to fully implement the plan not later than September 1, 2014. If feasible, Defendants shall commence forthwith to reduce the number of Coleman class members housed for non-disciplinary reasons in any administrative segregation unit that houses disciplinary segregation inmates; feasibility shall be determined by the Special Master. Commencing on September 1, 2014, defendants will be prohibited from placing any class members removed from the general population for non-disciplinary reasons for more than seventy-two hours in administrative segregations units that house inmates removed from the general population for disciplinary reasons." (5/13/14 Order at p. 2; see also 4/10/14 Order at p. 72.)

Steps Taken By CDCR in Finalizing the Plan

CDCR met with the Special Master's team on June 5, 2014, to discuss the Court's order regarding Non-Disciplinary Segregation (NDS) inmates. Over the course of meetings held with the Special Master's team on June 17, June 24, June 25, and July 10, 2014, CDCR formulated a plan to transfer inmates out of Administrative Segregation Units within 72 hours of being designated NDS. Additionally, CDCR presented a memorandum to the Special Master's team outlining an early transfer review process for inmates serving a Security Housing Unit (SHU) term nearing the expiration of their term.

On July 10, 2014, CDCR provided the Plaintiffs' counsel and the Special Master with draft memoranda regarding NDS transfer guidelines, the definition of NDS, and early SHU transfer reviews. On July 11, 2014, CDCR met with the Special Master and Plaintiffs' counsel and discussed the plan. On July 21, 2014, Plaintiffs' counsel provided a letter outlining their proposed revisions to CDCR's NDS plan. On July 21, 2014, CDCR provided an amended NDS transfer guidelines memo and amended NDS definition to Plaintiffs' counsel and the Special Master. On July 22, 2014, CDCR provided an amended memo on early SHU transfer reviews. On July 24, 2014, CDCR met with Plaintiffs' counsel and the Special Master for discussion of the NDS plan. Plaintiffs' counsel provided CDCR with proposed revisions to the NDS memoranda following that meeting. On July 30, 2014, Defendants presented a final version of the NDS plan with all prior changes incorporated. Plaintiffs' counsel suggested additional revisions at the meeting, which were discussed, and CDCR agreed to incorporate many of the suggested revisions.

CDCR's Plan Complies with the Court's Order

CDCR's plan to protect Non-Disciplinary Segregation inmates from prolonged segregation is attached as Exhibit 3. The exhibit includes the proposed memorandum entitled "Non-Disciplinary Segregation Processing Procedure for Mental Health Services Delivery System Inmates," and the proposed memorandum entitled "Pre-Minimum Eligible Release Dated Reviews for Inmates Included in the Mental Health Services Delivery System" (hereinafter Pre-MERD Memo).

Inmates who are unable to house in the general population due to safety concerns not related to misconduct resulting in a Rules Violation Report or inmates who are a relative or associate of a prison staff member are designated NDS. To prevent these NDS inmates from staying in administrative segregation for prolonged periods alongside inmates housed there for disciplinary reasons, CDCR prepared a memorandum to the field directing institutions to streamline the transfer process for NDS inmates.

NDS status is a designation issued at the initial Institutional Classification Committee (ICC) after full investigation of the circumstances surrounding the placement into ASU. ICC must be held within ten days of placement in to an administrative segregation unit. However, CDCR has now modified its policy so that *Coleman* class members predicted to be designated NDS will be given priority ICC scheduling.

Prior to attending ICC, the unit Captain shall determine if retention in administrative segregation is necessary. If retention is necessary and there are no issues likely to result in disciplinary sanctions, the Captain shall grant the inmate NDS property and privileges at that time in order to mitigate any concerns about mental health impacts resulting from prolonged retention.

CDCR must balance the speed at which it holds the committee with the need to have meaningful and complete review of the circumstances of the ASU placement. The time between placement in segregation and the initial ICC is vital for staff to investigate and resolve whether the inmate is in segregation for a non-disciplinary or disciplinary reason. During the time between placement in ASU and the initial ICC, custody staff must interview the inmate, complete a thorough review of the inmate's file, and investigate the circumstances of the placement in ASU that may result in NDS status. The file review helps ensure that the inmate transfers to an appropriate and safe institution. Once an inmate's case factors have been assessed, the ICC will be able to properly designate the inmate and make a transfer recommendation. This ensures the NDS process is reserved for those inmates with legitimate safety concerns who need to be re-housed.

¹ CDCR continues to work with the Special Master and the Plaintiffs to develop a plan for alternative placement of *Coleman* class members who would otherwise be placed in an administrative segregation unit.

The memorandum requires that within 72 hours of being designated NDS by the ICC, the inmate shall transfer out of the administrative segregation unit to designated safe housing. In rare cases where the inmate's case factors cannot be resolved at the initial ICC, the Warden shall confer with the Associate Director. If the ICC and Classification Staff Representative cannot endorse the inmate to transfer, the inmate shall transfer to the NDS hub at California State Prison, Sacramento within 72 hours of being designated NDS at the ICC. The memo also reiterates that the purpose of this expedited process is to reduce the risk of harm to inmates that may inure as a result of placement in ASU. This new process will ensure that any inmate designated NDS will transfer within 72 hours of attending the ICC.

While there are currently approximately 250 inmates in administrative segregation designated NDS and will benefit from the new transfer process, there are also approximately 75-100 inmates in administrative segregation who are waiting for appropriate housing following the completion of a SHU term. To address this issue, CDCR has developed a Pre-MERD memorandum that will direct SHU and PSU institutions to prepare inmates approaching the end of their SHU terms for transfer at least 120 days prior to the SHU term expiration. Previously, this process did not begin until 45 days prior to the expiration of a SHU term, resulting in inmates being held in administrative segregation awaiting their final housing assignment. This new process will ensure that inmates do not wait for an appropriate bed once their SHU term expires. In the rare instance that appropriate housing is not found before the SHU term ends, those inmates will be provided with NDS property and privileges. Other inmates—including inmates who are awaiting a bed at their proper institution, inmates out to Court for non-criminal cases that cannot be housed in a general population unit, and inmates being processed at a reception center—will also receive NDS property privileges while in segregation but will not receive accelerated transfers.

Implementation

Institutions will have until September 1, 2014, to complete on-the-job training to staff affected by the NDS and Pre-MERD memos. By September 1, 2014, the new NDS processes shall be fully implemented for any inmate entering segregation for NDS reasons. Inmates already in segregation for NDS on September 1, 2014, will be reviewed. Those with endorsements to transfer will be given expedited transfer timelines. Those inmates without endorsements to transfer will return to the next available ICC for expedited processing in accordance with the NDS memorandum.

Reporting on Administrative Segregation Enhanced Outpatient Program Hubs Compliance with Program Guide Requirements

Requirements of the April 10 Order

The Court ordered: "Beginning August 1, 2014, defendants shall provide to the Court and the Special Master monthly reports on whether each EOP ASU hub meets Program Guide requirements for an EOP ASU level of care. Commencing October 1, 2014, defendants shall not

admit any <u>Coleman</u> class member at the EOP level of care to any EOP ASU hub that has failed to meet or exceed Program Guide requirements for a period of more than two consecutive months. Beginning October 1, 2014, defendants shall not place any class member at the EOP level of care in any administrative segregation unit during any period in which there are an insufficient number of EOP Ad Seg Hub beds available unless failure to remove the inmate from the general population presents an imminent threat to life or safety." (5/13/14 Order at pp. 2-3; see also 4/10/14 Order at p. 73.) The Court noted that "the Program Guide contains specific requirements for necessary care in . . . EOP ASU hubs," and recognized that "[w]hether or not the care provided in each EOP ASU hub meets Program Guide requirements is, again, a clinical judgment and one that must be exercised by Dr. Belavich and his staff." (4/10/14 Order at p. 63.)

Steps Taken By CDCR in Developing the Report

Following the issuance of the Court's order, CDCR developed a report and data collection process whereby CDCR will certify to the Court that each EOP ASU hub is operating in compliance with the Mental Health Program Guide. Following discussions with the Special Master's team on June 6, 2014, CDCR presented a draft report on June 17, 2014. CDCR accepted the Special Master team's recommendations at that meeting, revised the report, and again presented it to the Special Master's team on June 25, 2014.

On July 2, 2014, CDCR provided an updated draft to the Special Master and Plaintiffs' counsel. On July 9, 2014, Plaintiffs' counsel provided CDCR with a letter outlining their concerns and suggestions regarding the report. On July 25, 2014, CDCR met with the Special Master and Plaintiffs' counsel to discuss the report and the requirements under the April 14 order. CDCR amended the report to address Plaintiffs' counsel's substantive concerns.

Under the guidance of the Special Master, the discussions resulted in an agreement that Defendants would not immediately file the report they developed contemplated by the order. Instead, CDCR will complete an in-depth evaluation of the hubs, modeled after the Continuous Quality Improvement Team (CQIT) process, working in coordination with the Special Master's team. After the hubs are evaluated, CDCR will complete the attached report which will be certified by the local chief of mental health, the regional administrator, and the Director of Mental Health (See exhibit 4).

Implementation

After meeting with the Plaintiffs' counsel and the Special Master on July 25, 2014, the parties agreed to the evaluation process discussed above. Beginning July 29, 2014, a team of Regional

² A template of the report developed by CDCR is attached as Exhibit 4. As discussed in this section, the Special Master proposed a different process for evaluating the EOP ASU hubs, and Defendants have not completed the initial report contemplated by the order.

Administrators will tour all 10 EOP ASU hubs at least once a month, for two consecutive months, for the purposes of auditing each hub for Program Guide compliance, and utilizing the Continuous Quality Improvement Tool (CQIT) structure to do so. This in-depth CQIT review of each EOP ASU hub will provide Headquarters the necessary information to make an initial baseline evaluation as to each hub's compliance with Program Guide requirements. After the initial two month CQIT audit process of each hub is completed, and initial certification is achieved, Dr. Belavich and Headquarters staff will then review the snapshot of monthly data discussed above, to ensure the hubs are continuing to maintain compliance.

Revisions to the Unclothed Body Search Policy

Requirements of the April 10 Order

The Court requires that CDCR "file a revised policy concerning strip searches in EOP ASU hubs." (Order at p. 74.)

Steps Taken By CDCR in Revising the Policy

CDCR gathered the local operating procedures from CDCR institutions and examined other states' policies in an effort to develop a uniform state policy on unclothed body searches for inmates housed in an EOP ASU hub. CDCR worked on this policy with the Special Master's team on June 5, June 18, June 24, and June 25, 2014. Following these meetings, CDCR drafted a new policy - DOM Section 52050.16.6, Unclothed or Clothed Body Searches of Inmates in Administrative Segregation Enhanced Outpatient Program Hubs.

CDCR provided the draft policy to Plaintiffs' counsel on July 2, 2014. On July 9, 2014, Plaintiffs' counsel provided a letter detailing their concerns and suggestions. On July 24, 2014, CDCR met with the Plaintiffs' counsel and the Special Master to discuss the proposed policy. Following that meeting, CDCR revised the policy to fully address the privacy concerns expressed by Dr. Belavich at the hearings and noted by the Court in its order. On July 30, 2014, Defendants presented a final version of the unclothed body search policy to the Special Master and Plaintiffs' counsel. For inmates refusing to attend treatment in the EOP ASU hubs, CDCR has also drafted a memorandum directing custody and mental health staff to collaborate to identify and address the reasons for the inmate's refusal to participate in treatment.

CDCR's Revised Policy & Accompanying Memorandum Comply with the Court's Order

The order requires CDCR to provide a "revised policy to the court" by August 1, 2014. In undertaking the review of local operating procedures and other states' policies regarding unclothed body searches, CDCR created a new policy targeted at reducing the unclothed body searches of inmates housed in EOP ASU hubs. A copy of the revised policy is attached as Exhibit 5.

D.O.M. Section 52050.16.6 mandates that an EOP inmate in administrative segregation will no longer be subject to unclothed body search upon return from an activity so long as the inmate remains under staff supervision while at that activity. The policy also provides that inmates exiting their cell for activity within the unit shall not be subject to unclothed body searches. Those inmates will be subject to a clothed pat down search and scanned with a metal detector. The revised policy balances the need for safety and security in segregation units with the need to provide inmates with uninhibited access to care. Inmates will be subject to an unclothed body search upon leaving the unit to prevent the movement of contraband and weapons. Supervision by staff while out of the unit will ensure that inmates do not obtain contraband and weapons thereby negating the need for an additional unclothed body search upon return to the unit. Whenever an unclothed body search shall occur, the policy requires it be conducted in the inmate's cell unless there is a visibility issue, in which case the search shall be conducted in an alternative private setting.

Section 52050.16.6 substantially reduces the number of unclothed body searches performed on *Coleman* class members in EOP ASU hubs. The policy thus removes unnecessary barriers to treatment while still providing for the safety and security of staff and inmates in EOP ASU hubs.

Implementation

Upon approval of the policy, institutions shall be given 30 days to complete on the job training to staff assigned to EOP ASU hubs and fully implement the policy upon completion of the training.

³ The revised policy strikes the appropriate balance regarding these important penological concerns, and extends as far as Defendants believes it can to ensure the safety of inmates and staff.

EXHIBIT 1

[CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF CORRECTIONS AND REHABILITATION REPORT ON COMPLIANCE WITH THE COURT'S APRIL 10, 2014 ORDER ON USE OF FORCE AND SEGREGATION OF COLEMAN CLASS MEMBERS]

Case 2:90-cv-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190 Filed 08/01/14 Page 22 of 69

Revised May 2014

51020.1 Policy

It is the policy of the California Department of Corrections and Rehabilitation's (CDCR), Division of Adult Institutions (DAI), to accomplish custodial and correctional functions with minimal reliance on the use of force. Employees may use reasonable force as required in the performance of their duties, but shall not use unnecessary or excessive force. Staff may, at any point, determine the situation can be resolved without the use of force and terminate the use of force process.

This policy, in conjunction with related procedures and training, defines staff responsibilities and requirements concerning the use of force.

This policy will assist staff in identifying when and how much force is appropriate under different circumstances, ensure that supervision, monitoring, and evaluation of the use of force is consistent with procedures and training, and ensure the investigation of possible unnecessary or excessive use of force. Staff found culpable of violations of the Use of Force Policy will be subject to disciplinary (preventive, corrective, or adverse action) procedures.

51020.2 Purpose

The purpose of this Article is to outline DAI's procedures pertaining to the use of force, as set forth in CCR, Title 15, Section 3268.

51020.3 Responsibility

It is the responsibility of all employees to understand and comply with the Use of Force policy, related procedures, ongoing training, and applicable law.

It is the responsibility of each Institution Head:

To ensure that all employees receive appropriate training annually and understand the Use of Force policy and procedures, including both the application of force and subsequent reporting and documentation requirements.

To record and track all training and discipline related to the use of force.

51020.4 Definitions

The following shall define language usage in this Article:

Reasonable Force

Reasonable force is the force that an objective, trained, and competent correctional employee faced with similar facts and circumstances, would consider necessary and reasonable to subdue an attacker, overcome resistance, effect custody, or gain compliance with a lawful order.

Unnecessary Force

Unnecessary force is the use of force when none is required or appropriate.

Excessive Force

Excessive force is the use of more force than is objectively reasonable to accomplish a lawful purpose.

Immediate Use of Force

Immediate use of force is the force used to respond without delay to a situation_or circumstance that constitutes an imminent threat to security or the safety of persons. Employees may use immediate force without prior authorization from a higher official.

Imminent Threat

An imminent threat is any situation or circumstance that jeopardizes the safety of persons or compromises the security of the institution, requiring immediate action to stop the threat. Some

examples include, but are not limited to: an attempt to escape, en-going physical physical resistance.

Controlled Use of Force

A controlled use of force is the force used in an institution/facility setting, when an inmate's presence or conduct poses a threat to safety or security and the inmate is located in an area that can be controlled or isolated. These situations do not normally involve the immediate threat to loss of life or immediate threat to institution security. All controlled use of force situations require the authorization and the presence of a First or Second Level Manager, or Administrative Officer of the Day (AOD) during non-business hours. Staff shall make every effort to identify disabilities, to include mental health issues, and note any accommodations that may need to be considered.

Non-conventional Force

Non-conventional Force is force that utilizes techniques or instruments that are not specifically authorized in policy, procedures, or training. Depending on the circumstances, non-conventional force can be necessary and reasonable; it can also be unnecessary or excessive.

Non-deadly Force

Non-deadly force is any use of force that is not likely to result in death.

Deadly Force

Deadly force is any use of force that is likely to result in death. Any discharge of a firearm other than the lawful discharge during weapons qualifications, firearms training, or other legal recreational use of a firearm, is deadly force.

Great Bodily Injury (GBI)

Great bodily injury is any bodily injury that creates a substantial risk of death.

Serious Bodily Injury

Serious bodily injury means a serious impairment of physical condition, including, but not limited to the following:

- Loss of consciousness;
- Concussion:
- Bone fracture;
- Protracted loss or impairment of function of any bodily member or organ;
- A wound requiring suturing, or
- Disfigurement.

Response Supervisor

The Response Supervisor is the first line supervisor in an institution/facility responsible for the area where an incident occurs. When responding to or observing an incident involving the use of force, the response supervisor shall assume control of the responders and direct the tactics used to stop the threat. Additionally, the response supervisor shall assess the appropriateness/effectiveness of the force options being deployed ensuring compliance with policy and training.

Incident Commander

The Incident Commander is the second line supervisor in an institution/facility responsible for the area where an incident occurs or an allegation of excessive or unnecessary force is received.

First Level Manager

A First Level Manager in an institution/facility is a Captain, or the AOD.

Second Level Manager

A Second Level Manager in an institution/facility is an Associate Warden.

Institution Head

The Institution Head is a Warden or designee.

Institutional Executive Review Committee (IERC)

The HERC is 90 committee of institution staff chaired by the lespective institution fleat tasked with reviewing all uses of force and every allegation of excessive or unnecessary force. The IERC is the final institutional level of review.

Department Executive Review Committee (DERC)

The DERC is a committee of staff selected by, and including, the Associate Director who oversees the respective institution/facility Mission-based group. The DERC has oversight responsibility and final review authority over the IERC. The DERC shall review every use of deadly force and every serious injury, great bodily injury or death that could have been caused by a staff use of force. The DERC shall also review those incidents referred to the DERC by the IERC Chairperson or otherwise requested by the DERC.

Deadly Force Investigation Teams (DFIT)

DFIT is a team of trained department investigators that shall conduct criminal and administrative investigations into every use of deadly force and every death or great bodily injury that could have been caused by a staff use of force, except the lawful discharge of a firearm during weapons qualifications or firearms training, or other legal recreational uses of a firearm. Based on certain local Memoranda of Understanding, criminal investigations may instead be conducted by an outside police department or sheriff's office. Although defined as deadly force DFIT need not investigate the discharge of a warning shot inside an institution/facility if an Investigative Services Unit_Sergeant or above, or an uninvolved Correctional Lieutenant, confirms that the discharge of deadly force was a warning shot and that no injuries were caused by the shot. All warning shots shall be reported to the Office of Internal Affairs/DFIT and the Office of the Inspector General (OIG).

Deadly Force Review Board (DFRB)

The DFRB conducts a full and complete review of all incidents involving a use of deadly force (except warning shots) and every death or great bodily injury that could have been caused by a staff use of force, regardless of whether the incident occurs in an institutional or community setting.

Joint Use Committee (JUC)

The JUC is a committee of field staff from the DAI tasked with reviewing and evaluating recommended revisions to the Division's Use of Force Policy and Procedures.

Holding Cells

All holding cells shall be located within buildings or sheltered areas. A holding cell shall not be used as a means of punishment, housing or long-term placement. If clothing is taken from an inmate when he/she is placed in a holding cell, alternate clothing shall immediately be provided unless security concerns preclude issuance. Refer to DOM Section 52050.10.4

51020.5 Use of Force Options

It is the expectation that staff evaluate the totality of circumstances involved in any given situation, to include consideration of an inmate's demeanor, bizarre behavior, mental health status if known, medical concerns, as well as ability to understand and/or comply with orders in an effort to determine the best course of action and tactics to resolve the situation.

Whenever possible, verbal persuasion should be attempted in an effort to mitigate the need for, and amount of, force. The type of verbal persuasion will vary dependent upon the inmate's ability to understand.

If time permits, verbal orders should be issued prior to resorting to force and are required to be provided before controlled force is used.

The unresisted searching or escorting of an inmate/parolee and the unresisted application of authorized restraint equipment is not a use of force.

Use of Force options do not have to be utilized in any particular sequence, but should be the force option staff reasonably believes is sufficient.

Each force option has specific qualities that should be considered when choosing which option to deploy, including but not limited to: range of effectiveness, level of potential injury, staff safety, deployment methodology, level of threat presented, distance between staff and inmate, number of staff and inmates involved and the inmate's ability to understand.

When responding to or observing an incident involving the use of force, the response supervisor shall assume control of the responders and direct the tactics used to stop the threat. Additionally, the response supervisor shall assess the appropriateness/effectiveness of the force options being deployed ensuring compliance with policy and training.

Use of force options include but are not limited to:

Chemical agents: Provides staff the ability to use force while maintaining distance.

Hand-held batons: The baton is normally issued to custodial staff assigned to positions with direct inmate contact. The baton is intended solely for use in self-defense and the defense of others.

During the escort of an inmate in restraints, the baton shall be carried in the extended position for the protection of the inmate and staff. In controlled use of force, the baton is intended for the defense of staff and to assist in gaining control of the inmate.

Physical strength and holds: Any deliberate physical contact, using any part of the body, to overcome conscious resistance, is considered physical force. A choke hold or any other physical restraint which prevents the person from swallowing or breathing shall not be used unless the use of deadly force would be authorized.

Less-lethal weapons: A less lethal weapon is any weapon that is not likely to cause death. A 37mm or 40mm launcher and any other weapon used to fire less-lethal projectiles is a less lethal weapon.

Lethal weapons: A firearm is a lethal weapon because it is used to fire lethal projectiles. A lethal weapon is any weapon that is likely to result in death.

51020.6 Use of Restraints

The unresisted application of authorized restraint equipment is not a use of force. When mechanical restraint is required, handcuffs, alone or attached to a waist chain, will be the means of restraint normally used. However, additional mechanical restraints, including leg irons, additional chains, leather cuffs, or other specialized restraint equipment may be used when the circumstances indicate the need for the level of control that such devices will provide. Restrained inmates shall never be left unsupervised.

Use of mechanical restraints on persons confirmed, or suspected by health care staff to be pregnant shall be subject to the following requirements found in California Code of Regulations (CCR) Title 15 section 3268.2 (d) and (e):

- No leg restraints or waist chains shall be applied.
- If handcuffs are applied, the person's arms shall be brought to the front of her body for application.

Mechanical restraints shall not be placed on an inmate during labor, including during transport to a hospital, during delivery, and while in recovery after giving birth, unless circumstances exist that require the immediate application of mechanical restraints to avoid the imminent threat of death, escape, or great bodily injury. In this case, mechanical restraints may be used only for the period during which such threat exists.

The following state-issued restraints and equipment are authorized for use at the discretion of onduty staff:

- Handcuffs
- Waist Chain
- Leg Irons
- Escort Chains

- Case 2:90-cv-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190 Filed 08/01/14 Page 26 of 69
- Security Chain
- Spit Hood
- Martin Chain

The following restraints may be used as specified below:

• Safety Triangle: This device is a handcuff retention device, used to prevent inmates from pulling restraint equipment into their cell and may be used at the discretion of on_duty staff Some reasons for using the safety triangle include, but are not limited to: rehousing an irate inmate who has threatened violence or an inmate who was just involved in a use of force incident. The safety triangle may remain attached to the handcuffs if the inmate is being relocated in the housing unit and if attaching and detaching the safety triangle to and from the handcuffs presents a safety concern. The safety triangle is not intended to control the inmate outside of the cell. The officer controlling the safety triangle must be vigilant and efforts should be directed to prevent the inmate from pulling his hands inside the cell while the door is being closed.

In the event that an inmate who is attached to a triangle refuses to place their hands in the food/security port to allow the handcuffs to be removed, it may be necessary to pull the safety triangle to retrieve the handcuffs. When it is necessary to pull the safety triangle, a single staff member shall slowly move away from the door while holding onto the safety triangle, in order to bring the inmate's hands through the port. This will be conducted with extreme caution in order to minimize the risk of injury to the inmate. Additional staff may be needed to assist with the safety triangle in the event that the one staff member is insufficient to get the inmate's hands through the food port. Once the inmate's hands, wrists, and forearms are through the port, staff will grasp the inmate's forearms, the tension on the safety triangle shall be released, and the handcuffs removed.

Prior to using a safety triangle on an inmate confirmed or suspected by health care staff to be pregnant, a physician must be consulted and any potential risks fully discussed.

The final decision to place the device on the pregnant inmate will rest with the Warden or Chief Deputy Warden (CDW) and the reviewing physician. The consultation and its outcome must be documented for inclusion in the inmate's health record and central file.

- Leather Restraints: Leather restraints are used for four/five point restraint in a Correctional Treatment Center, General Acute Care Hospital, or community hospital. Authorization for application of four/five point restraints shall only be given by health care staff in accordance with California Code of Regulations, Title 22, Section 79801 Clinical Restraint, Treatment Restraint, and Clinical Seclusion, and the Mental Health Program Services Delivery System Program Guide, Chapter 10, Suicide Prevention and Response. Use of restraint equipment at the direction of medical staff shall be fully documented in the inmate's health record.
- Hand Isolation Devices (HID): These devices (e.g., hand mittens, etc) are used as an additional measure to restrict an inmate's ability to use his/her hands. HIDs may only be purchased from an approved vendor and used at an institution when authorized, in writing, by the Warden or CDW. Inmates in HIDs must have constant and direct visual supervision at all times. In instances where HIDs are used for Contraband Surveillance Watch (CSW), staff must maintain a log (CDCR Form 114A) which reflects usage times and correlating actions (e.g., 1200 hrs One HID was removed so the inmate could eat lunch). Prior to placing a HID on an inmate confirmed, or suspected by health care staff to be pregnant, a physician must be consulted and any potential risks fully discussed. The final decision to place the device on the pregnant inmate will rest with the Warden or CDW and the reviewing physician. The consultation and its outcome must be documented for inclusion in the inmate's health record and central file. Equipment Hygiene HIDs must be cleaned and

Case 2:90-cy-00520-LKK-DAD pocument 5190. Filed 08/01/14, Page 27 of 69 sanitized on an ongoing basis (e.g., if soiled after a bowel movement, after termination of the CSW, etc.).

Mechanical restraint equipment shall not be used in any manner described in CCR, Title 15, Section 3268.2(c), Use of Restraints. The use of restraint equipment not identified in this section must be preapproved at the level of Associate Director or higher. As part of the mechanical restraint maintenance process, restraints should be routinely cleaned and sanitized to adhere to an acceptable equipment hygiene standard.

Inmates who have a disability that prevents standard search methods or application of restraint equipment in the prescribed manner shall be afforded reasonable accommodation under the direction of the response supervisor. Mechanical restraints shall be applied to ensure effective application while reasonably accommodating the inmate's disability.

51020.7 Deadly Force

The CDCR recognizes the sanctity of human life. Therefore, deadly force will only be used when it is reasonably necessary to:

Defend the employee or other persons from an immediate threat of death or great bodily injury. Prevent an escape from custody.

Stop acts such as riots or arson that constitute an immediate jeopardy to institutional security and, because of their magnitude, are likely to result in escapes, great bodily injury, or the death of other persons.

Additionally, CDCR operates facilities that maintain livestock or are situated in remote areas. CDCR recognizes the need to dispose of seriously injured or dangerous animals when no other disposition is practical.

A firearm shall not be discharged if there is a reason to believe that persons other than the intended target will be injured.

51020.7.1 Warning Shots

A warning shot discharged from a lethal weapon is deadly force. Firearms may be discharged as a warning only in the safe area of an institutional/facility setting, and only when the use of deadly force is warranted.

51020.8 Non-deadly Force

Non-deadly force will only be used when reasonably necessary to:

Subdue an attacker.

Overcome resistance.

Effect custody. or to

Gain compliance with a lawful order.

Immediate force may be necessary to subdue an attacker, overcome resistance or effect custody. If it is necessary to use force solely to gain compliance with a lawful order, controlled force shall be used.

51020.9 Medical Evaluation

When force is used, a medical evaluation shall be provided as soon as practical.

51020.10 Application of Force

Employees may use force in circumstances that require immediate action in response to an imminent threat, or in circumstances that require a controlled use of force. Any application of force, whether immediate or controlled, must be reasonable and in accord with the applicable standards for deadly or non-deadly force.

Case 2:90-cv-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190 Filed 08/01/14 Page 28 of 69

When time and circumstances do not permit advanced planning, staffing and organization, and an imminent threat exists to security or safety of persons, immediate force may be used.

If time and resources allow, an immediate use of force should be video recorded. If an immediate use of force is recorded, the recording shall be submitted into evidence.

If an immediate use of force is captured on security cameras (i.e. yard or visiting cameras), those recordings shall be placed into evidence.

51020.11.1 Immediate Use of Force in Cells

When immediate force is necessary due to an imminent threat, for immates confined in their cells, Oleoresin Capsicum (OC) is the preferred option for carrying out the immediate use of force. Whenever possible, a verbal warning shall be given before force is used.

51020.11.2 In-Cell Assaults

Staff discovering an in-cell assault shall sound an alarm and order the inmates to stop fighting. If the inmates continue to fight or one inmate continues to assault the other, staff shall use appropriate force options to stop the incident.

Should the use of force fail to stop the incident, staff shall form an extraction team and conduct an immediate extraction of the inmates. While the team is being formed, at least one staff member shall remain at the cell to continue observation of the incident and deploy additional force if needed.

The cell door should not be opened until sufficient staff is present. A minimum of two officers shall be present, prior to the door being opened.

The on-scene staff may use their discretion to order the opening of the cell without both inmates being restrained in handcuffs. This discretion would apply in the event of incapacitating injuries, illness, or overriding security concerns.

51020.11.3 Food/Security Ports

If during routine duties, correctional officers encounter an inmate who refuses to allow staff to close and lock the food/security port:

The officer shall verbally order the inmate to relinquish control of the food port and allow staff to secure it.

If the inmate relinquishes control of the food/security port, it will be secured.

In the event the inmate does not relinquish control of the food port, the officer shall back away from the cell and contact and advise the custody supervisor of the situation. Controlled force may be initiated in accordance with DOM Section 51020.12, while custody staff continue to monitor the inmate.

51020.12 Controlled Use of Force General Requirements

When force is necessary but does not involve an imminent threat to subdue an attacker, effect custody or to overcome resistance, the force shall be controlled.

The controlled Use of Force involves advance planning, staffing and organization. A controlled use of force requires authorization and the presence of a First or Second Level Manager, or an AOD (on-site manager) during non-business hours. The on-site manager is ultimately responsible for the controlled use of force incident. The Incident Commander shall supervise the controlled use of force process. The Response Supervisor shall direct the controlled use of force team

Once a situation exists that may result in a controlled use of force, a custody staff member shall remain at the location to monitor the inmate and continue to attempt to gain compliance from the inmate through attempts at verbal persuasion until the controlled use of force team arrives and the staff member is relieved by the Incident Commander to resume their regular duties. The

custody staff member will be positioned as close as possible to the affected location, without jeopardizing their own safety.

All controlled uses of force shall be preceded by a cool down period to allow the inmate an opportunity to comply with custody staff orders. The cool down period shall include clinical intervention (attempts to verbally counsel and persuade the inmate to voluntarily exit the area) by a licensed mental health practitioner and may include similar attempts by custody staff if authorized by the on-site manager. This intervention shall take place for all inmates and is not limited to participants in the Mental Health Services Delivery System.

During the cool down period:

- Licensed nursing staff shall review the inmate's health record for medical conditions which put the inmate at increased risk for adverse outcome from the use of chemical agents and or physical force. In addition licensed nursing staff shall review the health record for any known disabilities that will require accommodation during the controlled use of force. For inmates housed in an inpatient setting the Inpatient RN shall conduct the review. For all other inmates the review shall be conducted by the TTA RN.
- If the licensed mental health practitioner is not the treating clinician, he/she shall review the inmate's health record to determine if the inmate has any previous or current mental health issues. The licensed mental health practitioner shall use that information along with information gained during the clinical intervention to advise the on-site manager of any mental health issues that impact the inmate's ability to understand orders, make it difficult for the inmate to comply with orders, or could lead to a substantial risk of decompensation.

If it is determined the inmate does not have the ability to understand orders, chemical agents shall not be used without authorization from the Warden, Chief Deputy Warden or AOD. Any decision to proceed with the use of chemical agents shall be documented, along with the details of the underlying reasons to proceed, and the outcome. When serious circumstances exist, calling for extreme measures to protect staff or inmates, (i.e., the inmate may be armed with a deadly weapon) the Warden, Chief Deputy Warden or AOD may authorize use of chemical agents when the inmate does not have the ability to understand orders.

If it is determined an inmate has the ability to understand orders but has difficulty complying due to mental health issues, or when a licensed mental health practitioner believes the inmate's mental health issues are such that the controlled use of force could lead to a substantial risk of decompensation, a licensed mental health practitioner shall propose reasonable strategies to employ in an effort to gain compliance. Some strategies to consider may include, but are not limited to: verbal persuasion, positive behavior modification, and/or other deescalation/intervention techniques by the licensed mental health practitioner, or engaging additional clinicians that have an established rapport with the inmate. If the efforts are not successful, it may be necessary for the controlled use of force to proceed. Chemical agents shall not be used without authorization from the Warden, Chief Deputy Warden or AOD.

The cool down period may also include use of other available resources/options such as dialogue via religious leaders, correctional counselors, correctional officers and other custody and non-custody staff that have an established rapport with the inmate. The on-site manager and licensed mental health practitioner shall collaborate on efforts to be made during the cool down period. The length of the cool down period can vary depending upon the circumstances, but should be allowed to continue until all reasonable interventions have been attempted, or an imminent threat exists.

When the on-site manager and licensed mental health practitioner together determine that reasonable efforts have been exhausted, the cool down period will end and the controlled use of force will be initiated.

If there is disagreement among the collaborative team members (medical, nursing, mental health and custody) regarding the strategies to be employed, or length/termination of the cool down

case 2:90-cy-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190. Filed 08/01/14 Page 30 of 69 period, the issue shall be elevated to the appropriate clinical and custodial managers up to and including the Chief of Mental Health (or designee), Chief Medical Executive (or designee), and Warden or Chief Deputy Warden.

In the event the disagreement is not resolved at the institution level, the issue shall be elevated to the Regional Administrators (Mental Health and Medical), and the appropriate Associate Director.

The Incident Commander shall document the start time and duration of the cool down period on the CDCR 837-A/A1.

During the cool down period, a tactical plan for the potential controlled use of force will be developed by the Incident Commander in collaboration with the Response Supervisor and on-site manager, with input from licensed nursing staff (registered nurse, licensed vocational nurse, psychiatric technician) and a licensed mental health practitioner. During the collaboration, the possible use of chemical agents, physical force, or other approved force options that may be used to complete the lawful objective will be discussed utilizing their collective knowledge, training, and experience, as well as an evaluation of the totality of circumstances.

General circumstances to consider include but are not limited to:

- inmate's current demeanor, (verbal vs. physical aggression / passive vs. active resistance)
- prior incidents of violence toward staff
- safety of inmates and staff
- possession of a weapon
- use of barriers, barricades or a personal barrier (cloth or plastic placed about the inmates face and head)
- inmate's actions during any prior controlled uses of force.
- physical design of the cell
- location of cell with regard to cross contamination (i.e., OHU/CTC/PIP/PSU, open cell front, etc.)
- effective communication needs as identified by the Disability and Effective Communications System (DECS).
- input from the assigned housing unit staff

Health care concerns to consider include but are not limited to:

- current medical health
- current and prior mental health issues
- inmate's ability to understand orders or difficulty complying with orders due to mental health issues
- potential for substantial risk of decompensation
- developmental/intellectual disabilities

A decision to use chemical agents for the extraction should be based on more than passive resistance to placement in restraints or refusal to follow orders. If the inmate has not responded to staff for an extended period of time, and it appears that the inmate does not present an imminent physical threat, additional consideration and evaluation should occur before the use of chemical agents is authorized.

Based on the collaborative effort, the tactical plan will be finalized and approved by the on-site manager.

A controlled use of force shall not be accomplished without the physical presence of a licensed nursing staff. The licensed nursing staff shall be in close proximity to the incident to facilitate an immediate medical response, but not so near as to become involved in the controlled use of force. The licensed nursing staff is not required to don controlled use of force team equipment such as a helmet, PPE kit, etc. Prior to commencing with the controlled use of force, the Incident Commander shall ensure the licensed nursing staff is in possession of the appropriate medical supplies and equipment to respond to a medical emergency. The licensed nursing staff who

reviewed the health record and the licensed nursing staff that is on-site during the controlled use of force is not required to be the same person.

51020.12.1 Controlled Use of Force Without Extraction

Not all controlled use of force situations are conducted to remove an inmate from a cell or other location. Controlled use of force may also be used to administer medications or provide medical treatment (PC 2602, TB testing, etc.) When circumstances are such that a controlled use of force is considered within a cell, on-duty Health Care staff shall ensure medical authorization for the involuntary medication exists. Health care staff shall also consult with the treating psychiatrist, primary care provider or mid-level provider, if available, to verify the current and critical need for involuntary medication or treatment. If the treating psychiatrist, primary care provider or mid-level provider is not available, the physician or psychiatrist on call shall be consulted. Health Care staff shall advise the Incident Commander of such prior to the application of controlled use of force procedures. In these circumstances a controlled use of force team may enter the cell, physically restrain the inmate while medications/treatment are administered, and exit the cell.

The Incident Commander shall determine what, if any, safety equipment to be utilized (as identified in 51020.12.2). The decision shall be based on the totality of circumstances to include, but not be limited to:

- inmate's current demeanor (passive resistance vs. physical aggression)
- prior incidents toward staff
- inmate's actions during prior controlled use of force incidents
- current medical health
- current mental health
- specific purpose of the controlled use of force

These incidents shall be video recorded, therefore, a video camera with backup videotape or media and backup batteries is required.

51020.12.2 Extractions

An extraction is the involuntary removal of an inmate from an area and usually occurs when the inmate is in a confined area such as a cell, holding cell, shower, or small exercise yard.

Extractions can be conducted as a controlled or immediate use of force. Except in the case of an imminent threat, extractions shall take place in a controlled manner.

Controlled extractions occur when no imminent threat exists but an inmate's refusal to comply with orders and presence in a cell, yard, or other previously identified location poses a threat to safety and security, or disrupts the normal operation of the housing unit, facility, or institution.

Immediate extractions occur when an imminent threat exists. An immediate extraction may be necessary to prevent or stop, great bodily injury and/or serious bodily injury, attempted suicide, self—harm, in-cell assault, or for medical concerns such as an inmate who is non-responsive, convulsing, or seizing.

The presence of supervisors, managers or health care staff is not required to conduct an immediate extraction.

If a controlled extraction becomes necessary, extraction team members shall be issued extraction equipment:

- Riot helmet, with protective face shield, protective vest, respirator, elbow and shin protectors, gloves, Kevlar neck protector, and bloodborne pathogen protective suit.
- Protective shield, approximately 22" wide and 48" long.
- Expandable baton(s), handcuffs, and leg restraints.
- Video camera(s) with a backup videotape or media and back up batteries.

If an immediate extraction in a Security Housing Unit/Administrative Segregation Unit becomes necessary, extraction team members shall be issued extraction equipment:

- Riot helmet, with protective face shield, and protective vest.
- Protective shield, approximately 22" wide and 48" long.
- Expandable baton(s) and handcuffs.

The bloodborne pathogens protective suit can be used in an immediate extraction if needed. The suit is not required if bodily fluids are not present in sufficient quantities which present a threat to staff.

The bloodborne pathogens protective suits, riot helmets, and protective shields are to be stored in locations that are readily accessible to the staff responding to conduct an immediate cell extraction so as not to delay entry/response.

Prior to a controlled extraction, the Response Supervisor or Incident Commander shall ensure that the members of the extraction team do not include any staff member who was directly involved in the incident precipitating the need for extracting the inmate.

The Incident Commander will ensure the Response Supervisor and extraction team members clearly understand their role, appropriate signals, and are familiar with the departmental use of force policy.

A briefing, including possible tactics to be used, shall be given to the extraction team by the Response Supervisor and/or Incident Commander. This briefing shall not be video recorded and should be completed away from the presence of any inmates.

If time permits prior to the actual extraction, a mock extraction may be conducted in a vacated area with participating staff in order to ensure that custodial staff are familiar with their roles during the extraction. Several simulated operations will ensure smoothness, and timing during the actual extraction.

Prior to the extraction, the Incident Commander will communicate with the officer responsible/assigned to open/close cell doors and establish verbal/non-verbal signals specific to the controlled use of force.

The Incident Commander shall ensure this officer understands that only the Incident Commander shall authorize the opening and closing of affected doors.

For the safety of staff, prior to being removed from a cell, it is preferred that the inmate submit to a (visual) search. The inmate should remove all clothing, except their underwear, and move back far enough from the cell door to allow a visual inspection. The inmate shall be visually inspected from head to toe, front and back. The inmate will run their fingers around the inside waistband of their underwear. The inmate shall be allowed to retain their underwear while being restrained and removed from the cell.

If the inmate refuses to cooperate with the (visual) search, but is willing to submit to restraints, the inmate shall be placed in restraints and removed from the cell. The application of restraints shall not be delayed due to the inmate's refusal to submit to being searched, or to have the inmate remove any clothing. Upon removal from the cell, the inmate should be subjected to search for staff safety.

Placement of an inmate on the stomach for a short period of time to restrain an inmate is authorized; however once the inmate is exposed to chemical agents and/or if a spit hood/mask is placed on the inmate, staff shall not place the inmate on his stomach, or in a position that allows the inmate to end up on his stomach, for any period longer than necessary to gain or maintain control.

The procedure for cell extractions where two inmates are in the cell remains the same as for a single celled inmate with the following additions:

- Additional team members shall be assigned as determined by the Incident Commander.
- In the event one of the inmates is compliant with staff's instructions, and if in the judgment of the Incident Commander it is safe to open the cell door, the inmate shall be removed.

Case 2:90-cv-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190 Filed 08/01/14 Page 33 of 69 If it is unsafe to remove the compliant inmate, he shall be required to remain in the cell and appropriate instructions shall be issued for the duration of the incident.

The procedures for an extraction from a holding cell, shower, small exercise yard, etc., whether in a segregated housing unit or general population remain the same as cell extractions except as follows:

- Additional extraction team members or an additional extraction team may be assigned as determined by the Incident Commander.
- In the event two or more inmates are to be extracted from the same area, at least one additional supervisor shall be assigned.

51020.12.3 Controlled Uses of Force-Video Recording Requirements

Each controlled use of force shall be video recorded. The camera operator shall procure the camera, videotape or media, backup videotape or media, and backup battery. Prior to initiating video recording, the Incident Commander shall ensure the staff member operating the camera is familiar with the operation of the camera, and the expectations of the camera operator while recording the introductions and extraction in accordance with 51020.12.1 Controlled Uses of Force-Video Recording Requirements.

Only one incident shall be recorded on each video recording (videotape or video media will not include multiple incidents).

If the proposed controlled force involves a cell extraction of two inmates, two camera operators shall be used. Each camera operator will be designated an inmate prior to the application of the controlled use of force and concentrate on that inmate during the recording. The camera operator(s) will be positioned as close as possible to the immediate area to record as much of the incident as possible, yet at a sufficient distance so as to ensure no interference with the extraction team or jeopardy to their own safety.

The camera operator shall ensure that an accurate date and time is displayed on the recording. Filming shall begin with the camera operator stating their name, rank, date, time, and location of the controlled use of force.

The Incident Commander shall identify the inmate involved and state the circumstances of the proposed controlled use of force and/or extraction. The circumstances shall include a summary of the events leading up to the controlled use of force and what efforts have been made toward mitigation, to include the duration of the cool down period, as well as custody, supervisory, medical, and mental health intervention, as applicable. The Incident Commander shall explain the tactical plan, rationale of the plan, and the intended use of force.

The on-site manager shall identify themselves on camera and confirm they are authorizing the controlled use of force, including the force options as stated by the Incident Commander. The on-site manager shall also ensure the video introduction includes all required information.

The TTA RN/Inpatient RN shall identify himself/herself on camera and confirm he/she reviewed the inmate's health record. The RN shall indicate if the inmate has any health conditions that will put him/her at increased risk for adverse outcome from the use of chemical agents or other force options. The RN shall also note any known disabilities the inmate has that will require any accommodation before, during or after the controlled use of force. The RN shall not include specific conditions or any other protected health information.

The licensed nursing staff that will be on-site during the controlled use of force shall also identify themselves on camera as performing that role and having the necessary medical equipment.

The licensed mental health practitioner who provides clinical intervention shall identify himself/herself on camera and provide a detailed timeline of his/her efforts. This narrative shall not include specific conditions or any other protected health information but shall include a summary of the inmate's reaction. The actual clinical intervention shall not be video recorded.

The Response Supervisor and members of the controlled use of force team shall identify themselves on camera and state their roles in the controlled use of force.

Following the introduction, the camera operator shall continue filming enroute to the scene of the proposed controlled use of force and record the events.

Prior to the application of force, the camera operator should videotape the interior of the cell/area and the inmate's actions.

The incident commander shall issue a verbal warning prior to initiating the application of force. The verbal warning shall contain the following five elements:

- Address the inmate by name.
- Advise the inmate that he/she is being video recorded.
- Order the inmate to voluntarily comply.
- Advise the inmate of the intent to use chemical agents and/or physical force if he/she does not comply.
- Advise the inmate that sufficient force will be used to remove him/her from the area, administer medications, etc.

After the introduction of chemical agents, the camera operator should again video record the inmate and the interior of the cell/area.

If the video recording is interrupted for any reason once the incident/extraction has begun, the camera operator will give an explanation verbally of the interruption once recording has resumed. The entire incident must be video recorded in one segment or scene.

Once the inmate has been extracted, the licensed nursing staff shall conduct an initial medical evaluation of the inmate and provide any necessary initial treatment. While the inmate is being evaluated or treated the camera shall continue recording, but will not be aimed at the inmate or the licensed nursing staff. During this time the camera should be aimed at a clock, floor, wall, etc. If it becomes necessary for staff to use force on the inmate while he is being examined or treated, the camera will immediately be aimed at the inmate until such time as the inmate is no longer resistive and the medical evaluation resumes.

If the purpose of the controlled use of force was to administer medications, video recording shall continue as the medications are administered, and until the controlled use of force team disengages from the inmate.

If chemical agents were used and the inmate is allowed to decontaminate, ensure the decontamination is filmed.

The Incident Commander shall determine when the incident has concluded and video recording shall end. This is typically when the inmate is placed in a holding cell/area or re-housed.

51020.12.4 Controlled Use of Force in Health Care Facilities

When circumstances are such that a controlled use of force is considered within a health care facility (departmental hospital, infirmary, Correctional Treatment Center (CTC), Skilled Nursing Facility (SNF), Psychiatric Inpatient Program (PIP), Outpatient Housing Unit (OHU), etc) licensed nursing staff shall consider the impact on medical conditions and the possible need to relocate uninvolved inmates in the immediate vicinity during a controlled use of force.

Administration of Involuntary Medication or Medical Treatment (PC 2602/Probate Code 3200): When force is necessary to administer medication or medical treatment within a health care facility, on-duty Health Care staff shall ensure medical authorization for the involuntary medication or treatment exists. Health care staff shall also consult with the treating psychiatrist, primary care provider or mid-level provider, if available, to verify the current and critical need for involuntary medication or treatment. If the treating psychiatrist, primary care provider or mid-level provider is not available, the physician or psychiatrist on call shall be consulted. Health care staff shall advise the Incident Commander of such prior to the application of controlled use of force procedures.

Application of Four Five point Restraints: Only departmentally approved four five point restraints shall be applied by authorized licensed nursing staff in health care facilities. Authorization for application of four/five point restraints shall only be given by health care staff in accordance with California Code of Regulations, Title 22, Section 79801 Clinical Restraint, Treatment Restraint, and Clinical Seclusion, and the Mental Health Program Services Delivery System Program Guide, Chapter 10, Suicide Prevention and Response. On-duty Health Care staff shall ensure authorization exists, and shall advise the Incident Commander of such prior to the controlled use of force under these circumstances.

Inmate Refusal of Admission, Discharge, or Transfer to/from a Health Care Facility: When a clinician with admitting privileges to a CDCR Health Care Facility has determined it is necessary to admit, discharge, or transfer an inmate into/from a health care facility, Health Care staff shall ensure that a written order for the admission, discharge, or transfer exists, and shall advise the Incident Commander of such, prior to the controlled use of force.

51020.12.5 Food Trays

Accountability for food trays is an operational concern for the safety and security of institutions. It is important that the staff who issue food trays to inmates in cells account for all trays after the meal is concluded.

If an inmate attempts to break a food tray, the immediate use of chemical agents is authorized to stop the threat of the inmate obtaining dangerous contraband.

If the inmate refuses to return a food tray, the supervisor and the First or Second Level Manager shall be notified. Staff shall document the inmate's refusal to return the food tray on a CDC-115, Rules Violation Report.

The inmate will be advised that he shall not receive another meal until the first scheduled mealtime after the tray is returned.

Additionally, the inmate – and all other inmates in the pod/section – will be placed on escort/restraint status to prevent passing of contraband items. Inmates may exit their cells to acquire various services. If the cell is vacated, staff will use that opportunity to retrieve the food tray.

Notice shall be provided to staff members working subsequent shifts to ensure their awareness of the circumstances. Institution/facility staff shall implement security measures to deter and prevent the movement of the retained food tray from one cell to another.

If the inmate retains control of the food tray for a period of 24 hours, the Manager shall determine if controlled force will be used to retrieve the tray. This does not preclude the Manager from making a determination, based on safety and security concerns, to retrieve the tray using force prior to the 24-hour time frame.

If the goal of the controlled use of force is only to retrieve the tray, all staff shall be informed of this in advance. If the inmate has retreated to the back of the cell and the tray can be safely retrieved without the application of force, then staff shall retrieve the tray and exit the cell.

51020.13 Video Equipment and Records

Video equipment, including cameras, batteries, and blank tapes or media shall be stored in a designated area at each institution. Video recordings shall be maintained for a period of five years from the date of the incident, or longer if warranted.

Video recordings shall be processed as follows:

The camera operator shall label the tape/media with the date, time, inmate's name and CDCR number, the camera operator's name, and incident log number, if applicable.

The Incident Commander shall, prior to being relieved from duty, forward to the designated area for storage any video recordings of controlled uses of force and any video recordings of inmate injuries or interviews following an immediate use of force or an allegation of excessive or unnecessary force. The incident commander shall ensure that all such recordings are secured, logged and processed in a manner to preserve evidentiary value.

Based upon individual institution space availability, an institution may maintain evidentiary related video recordings and non-evidentiary video recordings in separate locations, which shall be identified within a local supplement to this section.

51020.14 Use of Less Lethal Weapons

The 37mm and 40mm launchers are weapons designed to discharge less lethal impact munitions or chemical agents. They are authorized for use in all areas including segregated housing units, general population housing units, cells, dayrooms, dining halls, concrete yards, exercise yards and work areas. It is recommended a Response Supervisor be assigned the duties of discharging less lethal impact munitions during controlled use of force-cell extraction.

51020.14.1 Use of Less Lethal Weapons During Controlled Uses of Force

During the formation of the tactical plan defined in 51020.12, the on-site manager may authorize the use of less lethal impact munitions during controlled use of force situations in a cell, if the inmate is barricaded, or if circumstances are serious in nature calling for extreme measures to protect staff or inmates (the inmate is armed with a deadly weapon).

51020.14.2 Use of Less Lethal Weapons for Inmates with Mental Health Issues

In controlled use of force situations for inmates who are housed in Mental Health Crisis Bed, PIP, OHU, PSU, or have an EOP level of care designation, or do not possess the ability to understand orders, have difficulty complying with orders due to mental health issues, or are at substantial risk of decompensation from the use of force, the use of less lethal weapons is prohibited for direct or indirect use, (i.e., body or barricade removal), unless the Warden or Chief Deputy Warden authorize their use. If circumstances are serious in nature and involve an imminent threat, the use of less lethal weapons in accordance with this section may be authorized. In immediate use of force situations involving an imminent threat, staff are not precluded from using less lethal weapons to gain control of a disturbance involving inmates who may have mental health issues.

51020.15 Chemical Agents

Departmentally approved chemical agents include, but are not limited to the following: Oleoresin Capsicum (OC), Chloroacetophenone (CN), and Orthochlorobenzalmalononitrile (CS). OC may be issued to all on-duty departmentally trained peace officers, certified in the use of chemical agents. Employees shall only administer the amount of chemical agents necessary and reasonable to accomplish the lawful objective.

While in the community, non-uniformed peace officers that are issued OC products shall carry the product in a concealed manner, unless the peace officer has a badge clearly displayed.

51020.15.1Chemical Agent Use During Controlled Use of Force – Small Space

During a controlled use of force in a cell, single person holding cell, shower, or other small space, only the chemical agent products listed in 51020.15.1 may be deployed. Any future *additional* products authorized by the Office of Correctional Safety, Emergency Operations Unit, and approved by the Director, Division of Adult Institutions must be specifically authorized for controlled use of force in a cell or other small space in order to be utilized for this purpose.

- MK-9 OC Vapor limited to a single burst of 1-3 seconds in duration per application with a maximum of two applications.
- MK-9 OC Fogger limited to a single burst of 1-5 seconds in duration per application with a maximum of four applications.

- Case 2:90-cy-00520-LKK-DAD. Document 5190 Filed 08/01/14 Page 37 of 69 MK-9 OC Foam limited to a single burst of 1-5 seconds in duration per application with a maximum of four applications.
- OC Vapor Grenade limited to 2 devices
- OC Flameless Expulsion Grenade limited to 2 devices
- X-10 Barricade Removal Device limited to a single burst of 1-5 seconds in duration per application with a maximum of four applications. Chemical agents may only be deployed from the X-10 during the removal of a barricade. The X-10 is not to be used solely as a delivery device for chemical agents.

Regardless of which chemical agents are deployed, or in what combination, no more than a total of four (4) chemical agent applications shall be administered. In unusual circumstances or when circumstances call for extreme measures to protect staff or inmates, it may be necessary to exceed the 4 allowed applications. In this event, the Incident Commander shall consult with the on-site manager, who can authorize additional chemical agent applications. For each *additional* chemical agent application authorized, the on-site Manager shall verbalize to the camera, the chemical agent application being authorized and the rationale for the decision.

The amount of time needed for the chemical agents to become effective will vary based upon the delivery method, individual tolerance levels, and environment. A minimum of (3) three minutes shall lapse between each application of chemical agents before additional chemical agents may be applied.

It is recommended a Response Supervisor is assigned the duties of administering chemical agents during controlled use of force in a cell or other small space. Prior to each use of a chemical agent, the staff member applying it shall display the device in view of the camera and state out loud for the camera the time of application and the type of device being applied.

After each application of a chemical agent, the Incident Commander and Response Supervisor shall assess the effectiveness or lack thereof. In the event chemical agents have not proven effective, the Incident Commander and Response Supervisor should carefully weigh the continued use of chemical agents versus use of physical force to complete the extraction. If a decision is made to apply additional chemical agents, the Incident Commander shall verbalize to the camera the rationale for the decision. For example: "A vapor grenade was deployed. It has been three minutes. The inmate is not showing any visible reaction, is using a personal barrier, and is shouting. We will now attempt to strike the personal barrier with a fogger product."

Staff shall make every reasonable effort to maintain visual contact with an inmate when administering chemical agents and until the inmate is decontaminated.

51020.15.2 Chemical Agent Use During Controlled Use of Force – Large Area

During a controlled use of force in larger areas such as rotundas, small management yards, large holding cells, segregated housing unit exercise yards, etc., departmentally approved chemical agents may be used in accordance with DOM 55050, Armory, Weapons, and Chemical Agents, and applicable training. In these situations, dependent on the size of the area, number of inmates involved, and complexity of the incident, it may be necessary to administer chemical agents in a larger quantity and more frequently than would occur during a controlled use of force in a small space.

51020.15.3 Use of Chemical Agents for Inmates with Mental Health Issues

In controlled use of force situations for inmates who are housed in Mental Health Crisis Bed, PIP, OHU, PSU, EOP, or an ASU-EOP Hub, or do not possess the ability to understand orders, have difficulty complying with orders due to mental health issues, or are at increased risk of substantial decompensation from the use of force, the use of chemical agents is prohibited, unless the Warden, Chief Deputy Warden or AOD authorize the use.

If circumstances are serious in nature and involve an imminent threat, the use of chemical agents are authorized in accordance with this section for use against an inmate who may not possess the

ability to understand orders or to gain control of a disturbance involving inmates who may have mental health issues.

51020.15.4 Decontamination from Chemical Agents – General

Any inmate exposed to a chemical agent shall be afforded an opportunity to decontaminate as soon as practical. Staff shall provide reasonable accommodation to disabled inmates who require assistance exiting a contaminated area and during the decontamination process.

If an inmate refuses to decontaminate, no other action is necessary, unless the inmate was exposed in a cell and not removed from the cell where the exposure occurred. In these instances, refer to Section 51020.15.6. If an inmate refuses decontamination, licensed nursing staff shall be responsible to explain the importance of decontamination and encourage the inmate to decontaminate.

Inmates in an adjacent cell or in the general area where chemical agents are used shall be questioned by custody staff to determine if decontamination is warranted.

Decontamination of those inmates not directly exposed to chemical agents will be based upon obvious, physical effects of the chemical agent.

The need to medically treat an inmate for serious injury may supersede the need to decontaminate from the effects of exposure to chemical agents.

Inmates exposed to chemical agents shall be allowed to change their clothes as soon as practical. Inmates exposed to chemical agents in a cell shall be afforded the opportunity to exchange linens and bedding, including the safety blanket, when applicable.

51020.15.5 Decontamination from Oleoresin Capsicum

Decontamination from OC may be accomplished by exposing the individual to fresh moving air, or flushing the affected body area with cool water, e.g., shower, sink water, or wet cloths and providing clean clothing.

Except when it is determined that removing an inmate from a cell would result in additional force or give rise to an imminent threat, the inmate will be provided an opportunity to decontaminate outside of a cell in which OC has been used.

Force shall not be used to decontaminate inmates/parolees from the effects of OC unless a serious threat to the inmate's health is present and a licensed nursing staff determines the inmate must be decontaminated.

No other decontamination is necessary for inmates who have been medically treated and a licensed nursing staff has determined the inmate has been decontaminated.

As soon as it is practical and safe to do so, decontamination of the affected cell and housing unit shall be accomplished by ventilating the area to remove the airborne agent. Open doors and windows as permitted, or use portable fans to speed up the process. If applicable manually turn the air exchange system to high. A fan and the use of the air exchange system is not recommended for any dry agent that is utilized (i.e., expulsion grenades or muzzle blast). Wiping the area down with damp cloths or mopping is only necessary if a noticeable amount of residue is visible.

After decontamination, the inmate should not be returned to a contaminated cell until sufficient time has elapsed to allow for dissipation of the OC or until the cell has been cleaned.

51020.15.6 In-Cell Decontamination from Oleoresin Capsicum

In-cell decontamination may be used for inmates housed in an institution/facility when the Incident Commander or Response Supervisor determines that removing the inmate would result in the need for additional use of force or give rise to an imminent threat.

The circumstances leading to the order for in-cell decontamination shall be clearly explained in the Response Supervisor's/Incident Commander's report.

When an inmate is going to be decontaminated in his/her cell, a licensed nursing staff shall advise the inmate how to self-decontaminate and the importance of decontamination. Licensed nursing staff shall explain to the inmate that he/she should remove contaminated clothing and use water from the sink to flush the affected area(s). The licensed nursing staff shall also explain to the inmate that he/she should pat or air dry and avoid rubbing the exposed areas.

When an inmate is not removed from the cell, a licensed nursing staff shall monitor the inmate approximately every 15 minutes for a period of not less than 45 minutes starting from the last application of chemical agent. During the monitoring, if the licensed nursing staff determines there is a need for additional medical assessment/treatment outside the cell, the licensed nursing staff shall advise a custody supervisor of the need to remove the inmate from the cell. The custody supervisor shall coordinate the removal of the inmate.

A licensed nursing staff shall document the fact the inmate was given instructions and the approximate times of the 15 minute observations on a CDCR 7219, Medical Report of Injury or Unusual Occurrence.

51020.16 Application of Spit Hoods or Masks

Only departmentally approved spit hoods/masks are authorized for use. A spit hood/mask shall not be placed upon an inmate who:

Is in a state of altered consciousness (visibly drowsy, stuporous, or unconscious) or;

Has any visible signs of a seizure; or

Is vomiting or exhibits signs of beginning to vomit.

A spit hood/mask may be applied to an inmate if:

There is verbal or physical intent by the inmate to contaminate others with spit or other bodily fluids from the nose or mouth; or

The inmate is not able to control expelling fluids from the nose or mouth (with the exception of vomit); or

The inmate is on authorized security precautions according to the procedures of the unit where the inmate is housed.

If the inmate was contaminated with OC before the mask was applied, the mask shall be kept on until the inmate is afforded decontamination unless the inmate is in a state of altered consciousness (visibly drowsy, stuporous, or unconscious); or has any visible signs of a seizure; or is vomiting or exhibits signs of beginning to vomit. In this case the spit hood/mask will be removed immediately and appropriate treatment will be administered.

If the inmate is decontaminated with fresh moving air, the spit hood/mask may remain on during decontamination and can be exchanged for a new spit hood/mask when decontamination is complete. If the inmate is decontaminated with water, the spit hood/mask shall be removed during decontamination and a new spit hood/mask can be placed on the inmate when decontamination is complete.

If an inmate has been exposed to chemical agents after the spit hood/mask is applied, the spit hood/mask shall be replaced with a new one when it is safe to do so.

If a spit hood/mask was applied and the inmate loses consciousness, begins seizing, or begins vomiting the spit hood/mask shall be removed immediately and appropriate treatment will be administered.

If a spit hood/mask is applied to an inmate, it is imperative that constant supervision of the inmate be maintained for signs of respiratory distress. If any respiratory distress is observed, the spit hood/mask shall be removed until the signs of respiratory distress have dissipated.

Once an inmate is exposed to chemical agents and/or if a spit hood/mask is placed on the inmate, staff shall not place them on their stomachs, or in a position that allows the inmate to end up on his stomach, for any period longer than necessary to secure (e.g. handcuff) and/or gain control of the inmate. A prone position makes it difficult for any exposed individual to breathe and may be

a contributing factor in positional asphyxia. Positional asphyxia occurs when an individual's body position interferes with respiration, resulting in death.

If an exposed individual is in handcuffs and requires transportation via a gurney, stokes litter, etc., he shall be positioned on his back or side.

51020.17 Uses of Force-Reporting Requirements

Every staff use of force is an incident that shall be reported. Uses of force include non-deadly force, deadly force, immediate force, controlled force and non-conventional force. Verbal commands, the unresisted application of restraints or escort of an unresisting inmate and the movement of an unconscious or otherwise incapacitated inmate are not uses of force.

Any employee who uses force or observes a staff use of force shall report it to a supervisor as soon as practical and follow up with appropriate documentation prior to being relieved from duty.

The CDCR 837 Crime/Incident Report forms are used for reporting uses of force. Written reports regarding both immediate and controlled use of force shall be documented on a CDCR 837.

Documentation shall identify any witnesses to the incident and describe the circumstances giving rise to the use of force, whether the inmate is a participant in the Mental Health Services Delivery System and the nature and extent of the force used. The documentation shall also describe any involvement of licensed mental health practitioners prior to or during the use of force incident, if de-escalation strategies were attempted prior to the use of force, and the outcomes of any strategies used.

51020.17.1 Involved Staff-Reporting Requirements

Written reports regarding staff uses of force shall be documented on a Crime/Incident Staff Report (CDCR 837-C). This requirement includes the on-site manager_authorizing the use of controlled force.

Reports shall be prepared by any employee who uses or observes the use of force. The reports shall be submitted to, and reviewed by, the Response Supervisor prior to being relieved from duty. Staff shall not collaborate with each other in the preparation of reports.

If possible, identify important information in the content of the report as follows:

Identities of staff that observed and/or participated in the use of force.

Description of the actions of the inmate and circumstances leading to the use of force.

Description of the specific force used or observed.

If chemical agents were used, identify the type of product used, duration of application, point of aim, and from what distance, e.g., a burst of OC from an MK- 9, to the face, from six feet.

Description of the inmate's level of resistance.

Description of the inmate's ability or lack of ability to understand and follow orders.

Description of why force was used and description of the threat perceived.

Description of any identified disabilities ascertained through any tracking system and what form of reasonable accommodation and/or assistance was provided during and after the controlled use of force.

Description and observations of staff or inmate injuries and the cause of the injury, if known.

Description of observations of decontamination of chemical agents or medical attention given.

Description of observations or knowledge of the steps taken to decontaminate the housing unit, and those inmates not directly exposed to chemical agents.

Documentation of any inmate allegation of an unnecessary or excessive use of force.

51020.17.2 Involved Staff-Additional Reporting Requirement for Deadly Force

An employee who intentionally or accidentally uses deadly force, whether on or off-duty, shall ensure that a supervisory employee is verbally notified of the incident without delay. A written report shall also be required. This reporting is not a requirement for the lawful discharge of a

Case 2:90-cv-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190 Filed 08/01/14 Page 41 of 69 firearm during weapon's qualifications, firearms training, or other legal recreational use of a firearm.

51020.17.3 Video Records Made After Uses of Force That Cause Serious Bodily Injury, Great Bodily Injury, or Result in Allegations of Unnecessary or Excessive Force

Under the following circumstances, a video recorded interview of an inmate shall be conducted and documented on the Inmate Interview Guidelines form (CDCR 3013) and Report of Findings-Inmate Interview form (CDCR 3014):

- The inmate has sustained a serious bodily injury or great bodily injury that could have been caused by a staff use of force.
- The inmate has made an allegation of an unnecessary or excessive use of force.

Any visible or alleged injuries shall be video recorded. The video recording shall be conducted by custodial supervisors (sergeants or lieutenants) who did not use, or observe the force used, in the incident.

The video recording should be made as soon as possible, but no later than 48 hours from discovery of the injury or allegation.

The video recording shall also include a request of the inmate to be interviewed regarding the circumstances of the incident. If the inmate refuses to be video recorded, such refusal shall be recorded.

The custody supervisor shall not inhibit the inmate being interviewed from providing relevant information.

51020.17.4 Response Supervisor- Reporting Requirements

In addition to writing his/her own report when applicable, prior to being relieved from duty the Response Supervisor shall:

Gather written reports from staff involved in the use of force incident.

Serve as the first level of review for all subordinates' reports and shall ensure that all necessary information is contained in these reports. The Response Supervisor is expected to ensure that each employee's report is prepared independent of any other report.

Ensure no involved employee is relieved of duty prior to receiving his/her written report, unless the employee is physically unable to prepare the report due to an injury. If due to the circumstances a verbal report is not possible, the Response Supervisor shall explain the reason for not taking a verbal report.

Obtain applicable medical reports from health care staff, inspect the form(s) and determine if all relevant information is present.

If applicable, complete Report of Occupational Injury or Illness Form (SCIF-3067).

If applicable, complete State Compensation Insurance Fund Employee Claim for Workers' Compensation Benefits Form (SCIF-3301).

If applicable, complete Department of Health Services Report of Request and Decision for HIV Testing (CDC-8439) in cases of potential exposure to blood borne pathogens.

51020.17.5 Response Supervisor-Additional Reporting Requirements for Deadly Force

When there has been a use of deadly force, the on-duty/Response Supervisor shall ensure that the chain of command is notified and all necessary health and safety, medical, and security measures are initiated. The on-duty/Response Supervisor shall go to the location and ensure that the scene is protected.

For incidents occurring in an institutional setting, the Watch Commander shall contact the institution's ISU.

For incidents occurring in a community setting, the on-duty supervisor or Watch Commander shall ensure local law enforcement is contacted.

The on-duty/Response Supervisor shall ask the employee who used deadly force to provide a public safety statement immediately after the incident. This is the employee's oral statement. This statement helps determine the general circumstances of the incident, assess the need for resources, set the perimeter, locate injured persons, and determine the nature of the evidence to be sought. It shall provide basic information such as the number of persons involved in the incident, the number not yet in custody and number and direction of shots fired. The statement shall not include, and the employee should not be asked to provide, a step-by-step narrative of the incident or a motive for his/her actions.

The on-duty/Response Supervisor shall capture the essence of the oral statement in writing and submit it to the Incident Commander.

In circumstances where the use of deadly force results in death or GBI, the staff using the force will be placed on administrative time off (ATO) for 72 hours in order to facilitate department interviews and staff wellness. These 72 hours will be paid contiguous time off, unless they are scheduled regular days off (RDO). RDOs will count toward the contiguous 72 hours but will not be paid unless the employee is called to work. If the 72 hours ATO overlap with a period of prescheduled time off (i.e. vacation, holiday, sick leave, etc.) the ATO will be used in lieu of, not in addition to the affected employee's leave credits.

As soon after the incident as is practical, the on-duty/Response Supervisor or Incident Commander must also initiate Peer Support Program (PSP) protocols as delineated in DOM Section 31040.3.2

51020.17.6 Health Care Staff Use of Force-Reporting Requirements

Health Care staff shall complete and submit a Crime/Incident Staff Report (CDCR 837-C) whenever a Health Care staff member:

Observes use of force.

Uses force on an inmate.

Provides clinical intervention prior to a use of force.

Reviews the health record for conditions that may put an inmate at increased risk for adverse outcome from the use of force.

Hears an inmate allegation of an unnecessary or excessive use of force during a reportable incident, if not already reported on a Notice of Injury or Unusual Occurrence form (CDCR 7219).

On the CDCR 837-C, the licensed mental health practitioner shall provide a timeline for the clinical assessment and intervention process. He/she shall also document if the inmate had the ability to understand orders, had difficulty complying with orders based on mental health issues or was at increased risk of substantial decompensation due to mental illness. If it was determined the inmate had difficulty complying with orders or was at increased risk of substantial decompensation, the licensed mental health practitioner shall document that strategies were developed, if the strategies were implemented and whether those strategies were successful. On the CDCR 7230, Interdisciplinary Progress Note, the licensed mental health practitioner shall document information regarding the clinical assessment and intervention process. The licensed mental health practitioner shall document the rationale for the assessment results regarding the inmate's ability to understand direction, any difficulty complying with direction or substantial risk of decompensation. If strategies were developed, the licensed mental health practitioner shall document specific strategies, whether the strategies were implemented, and the results.

In addition to the requirements noted above, licensed nursing staff shall complete and submit a CDCR 7219 upon conducting a medical evaluation after a use of force. The CDCR 7219 shall be completed and submitted to the Response Supervisor prior to the licensed nursing staff leaving the institution and shall:

Include a quote of the inmate's own words in the patient comment section.

After examination, document observations of the areas on the inmate where force was applied.

Include comments of information garnered from custody staff regarding the type and amount of force used.

Document the injuries sustained and the medical treatment rendered.

Document if the inmate refuses medical examination and/or treatment.

Document any alternative assistive device provided and any medical recommendation / accommodation suggested during and after the use of force.

Document in-cell decontamination instructions and times of 15-minute checks, if applicable.

In addition to the above requirements, licensed nursing staff shall be responsible for providing custody staff and the Use of Force Coordinator, with notification and updated information in the event that the aftercare treatment process reveals new facts about the severity of an injury.

51020.17.7 Incident Commander-Reporting Requirements

It is the responsibility of the Incident Commander to notify the Office of Internal Affairs (OIA) and the Office of Inspector General (OIG) as soon as possible, but no later than one hour from the time the incident is discovered, of any use of deadly force and every death, great bodily injury or serious bodily injury that could have been caused by a staff use of force. Depending on the specific Memorandum of Understanding (MOU) and the nature of the incident, a call to the county sheriff or police department may also occur.

Prior to being relieved from duty the Incident Commander or designee shall:

Initiate the initial incident report, consisting of the Crime/Incident Report Cover Sheet (CDCR 837-A), the Crime/Incident Report Supplement (CDCR 837-A1) and the Crime/Incident Report Inmate/Staff/Visitor, Other (CDCR 837-B1/2/3) reports. This shall be an accurate summary of the events as described in the written reports submitted by all employees.

Prepare the initial incident-package. This includes the CDCR 837-A/A1, B and C forms; , and any other applicable forms or documents.

Review all incident reports for quality, accuracy and content.

Clarify incomplete reports with involved staff by completing a CDCR 837-C-2 Review Notice.

In controlled use of force cases in institutions/facilities involving involuntary medication, placement into four/five point restraints, or admission into a licensed health care facility, the Incident Commander shall include in the CDCR 837-A/A1, the name and title of the on-duty health care staff that verified the appropriate medical authorization existed prior to the use of force.

Prepare and submit a separate Crime/Incident Staff Report (CDCR 837-C) if he/she actually used force during an incident, or observed the use of force.

Within 24 hours of the incident the Incident Commander or designee shall ensure the initial incident report (CDCR 837-A/A1 and CDCR 837-B) is uploaded in the Daily Information Reporting System (DIRS).

Ensure all force related video recordings of inmate injuries or interviews and recordings of controlled force are forwarded to the appropriate location, as set forth in Section 51020.13.

Initiate the Use of Force Review process as set forth in Section 51020.19.1.

Should an incident or allegation warrant investigation by the DFIT, the OIA, or any other outside investigating agency, the Incident Commander shall suspend all review of that incident until the investigation is complete.

51020.17.8 Manager-Reporting Requirements for Controlled Uses of Force

The on-site manager authorizing the use of controlled force is required to be present during the use of force and document involvement in a CDCR 837C.

Any institutional managers consulted regarding a disagreement among the collaborative team members during a controlled use of force shall submit a CDCR Crime/Incident Staff Report (CDCR 837-C) detailing their involvement. If the Regional Administrators (Medical or Mental

Health) or the Associate Director are contacted, their involvement will be documented in the CDCR 837-C of the institutional manager who made contact.

51020.18 Reporting Allegations of Unnecessary or Excessive Force

Any employee who observes a use of force that is unnecessary or excessive shall attempt to stop the violation. Any employee who becomes aware of an allegation of unnecessary or excessive force, whether it occurs during a reportable incident or not, shall verbally report the allegation to a custody supervisor as soon as possible, followed with appropriate documentation.

If the allegation occurs in conjunction with a reportable incident, the incident shall be reported in accordance with the requirements set forth in this Article and any such allegation shall be documented and included in the incident report package. Each involved employee shall document all details regarding any allegations or observations of use of force that is unnecessary or excessive. This includes a quote of the allegation, or what was seen or heard, including observations of any apparent injuries, and the name of the supervisor the employee reported the allegation to.

All reports shall be submitted to a custody supervisor.

51020.18.1 Allegations of Excessive or Unnecessary Force-Supervisor Reporting Requirements

Whether or not the allegation of excessive or unnecessary force is made in conjunction with a reported use of force, a supervisor who learns of such an allegation shall:

Make a verbal notification to the Incident Commander as soon as practical.

Arrange for the inmate to be medically examined and request a full medical assessment of injuries, if any.

Ensure every staff member who witnessed the allegations and/or staff who witnessed the event leading to the allegations immediately submits the applicable report.

Review any reports for clarity.

Submit a package of all documents relating to the allegation, including a copy of the medical report, to the Incident Commander.

51020.18.2 Allegations of Excessive or Unnecessary Force-Incident Commander and Appeals Coordinator Reporting Requirements

When informed of allegations of the use of unnecessary or excessive force, the Incident Commander and/or the Appeals Coordinator shall make an initial assessment of the information received and notify the appropriate First or Second Level Manager

Additionally, the Incident Commander and/or the Appeals Coordinator shall:

Ensure a licensed nursing staff has evaluated the inmate and a Medical Report of Injury or Unusual Occurrence (CDCR 7219) has been completed.

Review written reports of witnesses and obtain statements from inmate witnesses, if any.

Ensure that the inmate's injuries are video recorded and the inmate is interviewed within 48 hours in accordance with the requirements set forth in 51020.17.3. This shall be done as soon as possible upon receiving verbal notification of the allegation.

When an allegation is received, whether verbally or through the appeals process, the Appeals Coordinator or Incident Commander shall contact ISU or the Watch Commander and determine if the related incident report exists. The respective Appeals Coordinator or Incident Commander shall note the existence of the incident report by log number in their submittal prior to forwarding the allegation for administrative review.

If the inmate has suffered serious bodily injury or great bodily injury, the Incident Commander shall notify the OIA and the OIG as soon as possible, but no later than one hour from the time the incident is discovered. In instances where the allegation was submitted through the inmate

case 2:90-cy-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190 Filed 08/01/14 Page 45 of 69 appeal process and there is no corresponding incident report, the Appeals Coordinator shall, in consultation with the hiring authority, notify the OIA and OIG.

If, at any point in the review, the Incident Commander and/or the Appeals Coordinator discovers information that leads him/her to reasonably believe or suspect an employee has committed any serious misconduct, the Incident Commander and/or Appeals Coordinator shall immediately forward all information to the Institution Head via the chain of command, recommending an internal affairs investigation if appropriate.

Prepare a Report of Findings-Inmate Interview (CDCR 3014) and/or Appeal Inquiry. The report shall contain the allegations made, an explanation of the incident, the written or verbal statements of the witnesses, the health care information, and a conclusion and recommendation. Submit the Report of Findings and/or Appeal Inquiry and evidence through the chain of command to the Institution Head. The evidence shall include copies of the medical reports, and any other documentation that is deemed significant to further document the incident/allegation. If the Incident Commander learns that the verbal allegation is part of a reported incident, the incident package shall be included with the Report of Findings. Correspondingly, if the Appeals Coordinator learns that the written allegation is part of a reported incident, the incident package shall be included with the appeal for administrative review.

51020.19 Reviewing the Use of Force

Each Institution Head shall establish and chair an IERC to evaluate and review every use of force and every allegation of excessive or unnecessary force. Each incident or allegation shall be evaluated at both supervisory and management levels to determine if the force used was reasonable under policy, procedure, and training.

For reported incidents, a good faith effort must be made at all levels of review in order to reach a judgment whether the force used was in compliance with policy, procedure and training and follow-up action if necessary. The following factors must be evaluated:

The threat perceived by the responsible individual applying the force.

The need for the application of force

The relationship between that need and the amount of force used

The extent of the injury suffered

What steps were taken to avoid and/or minimize the need for/level of force used.

Should an incident or allegation warrant investigation by the DFIT, the OIA, or any other outside investigating agency, the IERC shall suspend all review of that incident until the investigation is complete. Examples of what may be referred for investigation include but is not limited to: unexplained injuries, impact strikes to lethal target areas (head, eyes, throat, spine or groin), incomplete/conflicting reports, and application of non-deadly weaponry that exceeds what would normally be expected for the type of force reported. The IERC shall consider the completed investigative report, and any report by the DFRB, as part of its own review.

51020.19.1 Incident Commander Review

The Incident Commander shall review the completed incident package documentation to ensure that it is adequately prepared and shall reach a judgment whether the force used was in compliance with policy, procedure, and training.

The Incident Commander shall:

Review all incident reports for quality, accuracy, and content, including, the Report of Finding-Inmate Interview (CDCR 3014) when there are allegations of unnecessary or excessive force. Clarify incomplete reports with involved staff by completing a Crime/Incident Report Review Notice (CDCR 837-C-2) to the applicable employee.

Complete an Incident Commander's Review / Critique Use of Force Incidents (CDCR 3010). The report shall contain a description of inmate injuries due to force used, an explanation of why

Case 2:90-cv-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190 Filed 08/01/14 Page 46 of 69 force was needed, description of the threat that required force to be used, what steps were taken to minimize the need for force, and any relevant comments.

In the event the Incident Commander believes an investigation may be necessary, the Incident Commander shall suspend review and recommend that the case be referred for investigation.

51020.19.2 First Level Manager Review

The First Level Manager of the area where the incident or allegation occurs shall reach a judgment whether the force used was in compliance with policy, procedure, and training. The manager shall:

Review all documentation in the incident package, including, the Report of Finding-Inmate Interview (CDCR 3014) when there are allegations of unnecessary or excessive force.

Review the quality of all reports to ensure the use of force was properly documented and reviewed. This includes a review of the Incident Commander's conclusions.

Determine if any corrective action taken by his/her subordinates in relation to the incident was adequate/proper.

Conduct an in depth analysis to determine if the use of force described in the incident package was within the guidelines of the Use of Force policy, procedures and training. This analysis should address any non-compliance not identified earlier.

Complete a review of the incident or allegation on the Manager's Review – First Level Use of Force Incidents (CDCR 3011).

In the event the First Level Manager believes an investigation may be necessary, the Manager he/she shall suspend the review and recommend that the case be referred for investigation.

51020.19.3 Second Level Manager Review

The Second Level Manager is the final level of review prior to the completed incident package being sent to the Use of Force Coordinator for review by the (IERC). The Second Level Manager shall reach a judgment whether the force used was in compliance with policy, procedure, and training.

The second level manager shall:

Review all documentation in the incident package, including, the Report of Finding-Inmate Interview (CDCR 3014) when there are allegations of unnecessary or excessive force.

Review the quality of all reports to ensure the use of force was properly documented and reviewed. This includes a review of the Incident Commander's conclusions and the First Level Manager's conclusions.

Determine if any corrective action taken by his/her subordinates in relation to the incident was adequate/proper.

Conduct an in depth analysis to determine if the use of force described in the incident package was within the guidelines of the Use of Force policy, procedures and training. This analysis should address any non-compliance not identified earlier.

Complete a review of the incident or allegation on the Manager's Review – Second Level Use of Force Incidents (CDCR 3012).

In the event the Second Level Manager believes an investigation may be necessary, he/she shall suspend review and recommend that the case be referred for investigation.

51020.19.4 Use of Force Coordinator Responsibility

The Use of Force Coordinator shall log and track all use of force incidents and all allegations of excessive or unnecessary force (including those originating from inmate appeals) to ensure thorough and timely review by the IERC. The log should be capable of producing statistical reports to monitor trends and patterns of force used, whether the report is received in the form of an incident report, a verbal allegation of excessive or unnecessary force, or an allegation contained in an inmate appeal. At a minimum, the log should address the following categories:

ase 2:90-cv-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190 Filed 08/01/14 Page 47 of 69 Incident Log Number

- Incident Date
- Specific Area of Institution
- Specific Crime
- Controlled or Immediate Use of Force
- Allegations of Unnecessary or Excessive Use of Force
- Significant Injury (SBI, GBI, or Death)
- Injuries caused by Use of Force
- Staff Involved
- Inmate(s) Involved
- Mental Health Status
- Type of Force Option(s) Utilized
- Ethnicity,
- Security Threat Group Status.

The Use of Force Coordinator shall schedule use of force incident packages for presentation to the IERC within 30 days from the date of incident. If an investigation has been requested for a use of force incident, the Use of Force Coordinator will track and maintain the completed incident package until completion of the investigation.

Upon completion of the investigation, the Use of Force Coordinator will be provided a copy of the investigation report and shall then complete the in-depth analysis as described below. Investigative reports will be returned to the Investigative Services Unit Office upon completion of the final IERC review of the incident.

The Use of Force Coordinator shall conduct an in-depth analysis of the documentation from each use of force incident, including the conclusions of the Supervisor and Managers. The Use of Force Coordinator shall request any clarification or additional information necessary to complete his/her analysis.

The Use of Force Coordinator shall complete the IERC Use of Force Review & Further Action Recommendation (CDCR 3035), and Institutional Executive Review Committee (IERC) Critique and Qualitative Evaluation (CDCR 3036), documenting his/her findings regarding whether the force used was in compliance with policy, procedure, and training; as well as identifying any recommended revision to policy, procedure, or training.

If a completed incident package has not been received by the Use of Force Coordinator in time to allow for IERC review within 30 days of the incident, the Use of Force Coordinator shall present the initial incident package to the IERC for an initial review. The initial review of the initial incident package is intended to give the IERC an opportunity to conduct a preliminarily review and document obvious procedural concerns. During the initial review, the CDCR 3035 or CDCR 3036 do not need to be completed. Once the completed incident package is received, the CDCR 3035 and CDCR 3036 shall be completed by the Use of Force Coordinator for presentation to the

In cases involving allegations of excessive or unnecessary force, whether or not the allegation was part of a reported use of force, the Use of Force Coordinator shall prepare an Institutional Executive Review Committee Allegation Review (CDCR 3034), for review by the IERC.

The Use of Force Coordinator shall prepare complete copies of the incident packages to be reviewed by the IERC during the scheduled meeting. The OIG shall be provided reasonable notice and copies of the packages to be reviewed in advance of the meetings.

If the IERC determines additional information or clarification is required, the Use of Force Coordinator will forward a request for this information to the responsible Manager and track the assignment.

The Use of Force Coordinator will maintain a copy of the completed incident package until the information or clarification is received. The Use of Force Coordinator will then complete the analysis and resubmit the case to the IERC.

The Use of Force Coordinator will ensure the IERC findings are documented on the CDCR 3035 and CDCR 3036 following final IERC review of the completed incident package.

After final review by the IERC, any copies of staff disciplinary documents will be removed from the incident package and routed to the appropriate Manager for placement into the appropriate file.

The IERC Chairperson and the Use of Force Coordinator shall review the status of all pending UOF cases following each IERC meeting to evaluate the readiness for final review of the cases.

By the fifth day of each month, the Use of Force Coordinator shall forward a memorandum to the respective Associate Director listing the date of IERC meetings, incident package log numbers, specific crime, and disposition of all incident packages reviewed during the previous month.

51020.19.5 Institution Executive Review Committee Monitoring Responsibility

The IERC is a committee of executive staff tasked with reviewing reported use of force incidents and allegations of excessive or unnecessary force. The IERC shall normally be comprised of the following institutional staff:

Institution Head or Chief Deputy Warden, as chairperson and final decision maker,

At least one other manager assigned on a rotational basis,

In-Service Training Manager,

One health care staff, and

A Use of Force Coordinator.

A licensed mental health practitioner shall participate in the IERC for all controlled use of force incidents. A licensed mental health practitioner shall also participate in the IERC for any immediate use of force incidents involving an inmate participant in the Mental Health Services Delivery System.

Other designated supervisors and rank and file staff may also attend, as determined by the appointing authority. A representative of the OIG may also attend and monitor IERC meetings.

The IERC shall meet to review its cases on at least a monthly basis, or on a schedule to ensure all cases are reviewed within 30 days. Unless there are outstanding issues or a corresponding investigation, this review will be both an initial/final review.

The IERC Chairperson shall personally view all video recordings arising from controlled use of force incidents. This viewing can be accomplished either before or during the IERC.

During the IERC, at a minimum, the committee members shall view the portions of the controlled use of force video from the admonishment through the last use of force.

The IERC shall determine if the use of force was reasonable and in compliance with policy, procedures and training. The IERC shall also examine the critique and conclusions of the managers and supervisors, and ensure the appropriateness of completed documentation.

The IERC shall complete an Allegation Review of all allegations of excessive or unnecessary force.

The IERC may initiate requests for additional information or clarification (clarification requests will be routed to the responsible Manager and tracked by the Use of Force Coordinator). The final review will determine whether the use of force was reasonable.

The IERC may recommend changes to procedure or training. The IERC is also responsible for identifying possible employee misconduct and recommending the initiation of training, corrective action or disciplinary action in such cases. However, only IERC members in supervisory or management roles (including the Use of Force Coordinator) and the OIG may participate in discussions involving the initiation of corrective or disciplinary action.

The hiring authority may initiate changes to local procedure of training based on the hirdings or recommendations of the IERC, or forward a recommendation of change to the CDCR policy or procedure via the Associate Director. The Institution Head may also initiate corrective or adverse employee action based upon the findings or recommendations of the IERC.

Should an incident or allegation warrant investigation by the DFIT, the OIA, or any other outside investigating agency, the IERC shall suspend all review of that incident until the investigation is complete. The IERC shall consider the completed investigative report, and any report by the DFRB, as part of its own review.

51020.19.6 Department Executive Review Committee Monitoring Responsibility

The Department Executive Review Committee is a committee of staff selected by, and including, the Associate Director who oversees the respective Mission-based group. The DERC shall review all incidents involving deadly force, serious injury, great bodily injury, or death. The DERC shall also review those incidents referred to the DERC by the IERC Chairperson or otherwise requested by the DERC.

The DERC shall conduct a review of the incident and document its findings on the DERC Use of Force Review form. The DERC shall also review the actions of the IERC and in the event the DERC has questions or concerns with actions taken by the IERC, the DERC shall take appropriate action.

The Director of DAI may choose to provide final review for any incident reviewed by the DERC.

51020.20 Investigating Deadly Force and Any Use of Force That Could Have Caused Death or Great Bodily Injury

Every use of deadly force and every death or great bodily injury that could have been caused by a staff use of force shall be investigated by the DFIT and reviewed by the DFRB.

51020.20.1 Investigative Services Unit (ISU) Monitoring the Use of Deadly Force

For incidents occurring in an institutional setting, involving the use of deadly force and any use of force resulting in death or GBI, the ISU shall take preliminary charge of the investigation and will remain in charge of the investigation while contacting the DFIT to inform them of the incident.

For incidents occurring in a community setting, local law enforcement and the DFIT shall take preliminary charge of the investigation.

For every discharge of deadly force from a firearm, an ISU Sergeant or above shall be tasked with making the prompt determination of whether the deadly force was a warning shot and whether anyone suffered any injuries as a result of the deadly force. The ISU shall verbally notify the DFIT of its determination as soon as possible and shall confirm its determination, along with the reasons in support of it, in a written memorandum to be forwarded to the DFIT. If the ISU is unavailable to assume this responsibility, an uninvolved Lieutenant shall do so.

51020.20.2 Deadly Force Investigation Team Responsibility

Trained Department investigators assigned to a Deadly Force Investigation Team shall conduct criminal and administrative investigations of every use of deadly force and every death or great bodily injury that could have been caused by a staff use of force. All DFIT criminal investigations will be referred to the local District Attorney for review where MOU's provide for referral.

Based on certain local Memoranda of Understanding, criminal investigations may instead be conducted by an outside police department or sheriff's office. If an outside law enforcement agency is conducting the criminal investigation, the DFIT investigator will monitor the progress of the criminal investigation while providing appropriate support.

Case 2:90-cv-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190. Filed 08/01/14 Page 50 of 69 Although defined as deadly force DFIT need not investigate the discharge of a warning shot inside an institution/facility if an Investigative Services Unit Sergeant or above, or an uninvolved Correctional Lieutenant, confirms that the discharge of deadly force was a warning shot and that no injuries were caused by the shot. All warning shots shall be reported to the Office of Internal Affairs/DFIT and the Office of the Inspector General (OIG).

51020.20.3 Deadly Force Review Board

The DFRB is the board responsible for conducting a full and complete review of all incidents involving a use of deadly force (except warning shots) and every death or great bodily injury that could have been caused by a staff use of force, regardless of whether the incident occurs in an institutional or community setting.

The DFRB shall be composed of at least four members. Three shall be non-departmental law enforcement professionals. One (1) shall be a Division, Parole Region, or Institutional/facility manager (i.e. Associate Directors, DJJ Superintendents, Chiefs or designees) from outside the chain of command of the involved employee(s). Additional members may be designated by the Secretary or designee.

The reports and findings generated from the separate investigative bodies (DFIT and local law enforcement if applicable) will be presented to the DFRB. The DFRB shall be convened as soon as possible after the criminal and administrative investigations are completed.

The DFRB shall examine all aspects of the incident to determine the extent to which the use of force complied with departmental policies and procedures, and to determine the need for policy, training, and/or equipment modifications.

The DFRB shall report its findings and recommendations in writing, to the Undersecretary assigned to oversee the DAI.

51020.21 External Review of the Use of Force - The Use of Force Coordinator Responsibility

For purposes of an external review, the Use of Force Coordinator shall identify and retain use of force cases closed by the IERC during the review period. External reviews of closed use of force cases shall be conducted at least every 24 months.

51020.22 Revisions - Use of Force Joint Use Committee (JUC)

The Use of Force JUC is a committee of field staff tasked with reviewing and evaluating recommended revisions to the CDCR's Use of Force Policy and Procedures.

The JUC shall be comprised of the following field staff:

At least one Institution Head, as chairperson

At least one staff member from each DAI, mission based region, at the level of Lieutenant or Captain

At least one Use of Force Coordinator,

At least three representatives from the CCPOA, as designated by the CCPOA

At least one Mental Health Regional Administrator

The Chief of OIG or designee, and

Others as needed and assigned by the Deputy Director, DAI,

The JUC shall meet quarterly as necessary, but not less than annually, to review recommended revisions

51020.22.1 Revisions Approval

Any recommendations for revisions to this Article shall be referred to the Use of Force Joint Use Committee. After review and consideration, the Use of Force JUC shall refer revisions to the Director, DAI, for approval, via the Deputy Director.

Only the Director of DAI, or the Director's designee, may issue clarification memoranda to this Article.

51020.23 Revisions

The Director, DAI, or designee shall be responsible for ensuring that the contents of this Article are kept current and accurate.

51020.24 References

PC § 118.1, 196, 197, 243, 835, 835a, 843. CCR (15) § 3268, 3268.1, 3268.2, 3275, 3276, 3278, and 3397. Hudson v. McMillian, 503 U.S. 1 (1992).

EXHIBIT 2

[CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF CORRECTIONS AND REHABILITATION REPORT ON COMPLIANCE WITH THE COURT'S APRIL 10, 2014 ORDER ON USE OF FORCE AND SEGREGATION OF COLEMAN CLASS MEMBERS]

CHAPTER 5 - ADULT CUSTODY AND SECURITY OPERATIONS

ARTICLE 23 - INMATE DISCIPLINE

52080.22.4 Management Cell

Revised July 28, 2014

Management Cell Status (MCS) placement is to urgently address an inmate's dangerous or destructive behavior that may imminently cause cell damage or injury to a person. MCS may only be authorized when the inmate has used materials of any kind to cover up windows, damage lighting, windows and/or doors. The authority to place an inmate on MCS shall not be designated below the level of Lieutenant. The Administrative Segregation Unit (ASU) Lieutenant, or watch commander, shall initiate contact with the respective Associate Warden/Administrative Officer of the Day (AOD) and make notification of MCS placement. The Lieutenant will document the cause for MCS on a CDCR form 128-B, Informational Chrono and document MCS placement in the 114-A Inmate Segregation record. The respective Associate Warden, or designee at a level no less than Captain, shall review MCS daily, making a notation of the review on the CDCR form 114-A. Inmate Segregation Record. The reviewing manager, after consulting with the licensed mental health practitioner about the inmate's progress on an established behavior plan, will make a determination on a daily basis to either, grant additional items of property within the cell, or remove the inmate from MCS based on the inmate's current behavior and compliance with rules. These decisions will be based solely on the inmate's behavior while on MCS. On weekends and holidays, the AOD shall personally review MCS placement and complete the daily notation on the CDCR form 114-A, Inmate Segregation Record. The respective Captain will have functional responsibility to ensure compliance with the MCS review procedures. The Warden, or designee at a level no less than Captain, or AOD may authorize the release of an inmate from the MCS by written order and recorded on the inmate's CDCR form 114-A, Inmate Segregation Record.

In the event an inmate's disruptive behavior continues and requires retention beyond 72 hours, authorization of the Chief Deputy Warden or Warden is required. In addition, a licensed mental health practitioner shall consult with the Chief Deputy Warden or Warden regarding the inmate's behavior plan and barriers to progress, as well as any significant risk of exacerbation of mental illness if management cell status is maintained. The Lieutenant will document approval of the extension by the authorizing officer on a CDCR 128-B and include a description of the inmate's disciplinary history in ASU/segregated housing unit (SHU)/psychiatric services unit (PSU), with specific dates and rule violations, counseling, disruptive behavior, etc. A copy will be placed in the inmate's CDCR 114-A Inmate Segregation Record, distributed to the respective Associate Warden, Captain, and Lieutenant, and documented in the daily transactions on the CDCR 114-A, Inmate Segregation Record. The respective Captain, or designee, will provide daily updates during executive staff meetings.

To extend an inmate's MCS beyond six calendar days, approval from the respective Associate Director must be obtained. The Chief of Mental Health must also review the behavior plan for adequacy and a revised behavior plan shall

be developed if the current plan is determined to be inadequate. The Warden or designee will contact the respective Associate Director's office to schedule a conference call. A memorandum detailing the history leading to MCS and the need to extend beyond six calendar days will be forwarded to the respective Associate Director for approval or disapproval. The memorandum and decision will be placed in the inmates 114-A Inmate Segregation Record.

To extend an inmate's MCS beyond ten calendar days, and every 3 days thereafter, approval from the Division of Adult Institutions (DAI) Deputy Director, Field Operations must be obtained. The Chief of Mental Health must also review the behavior plan for adequacy and a revised behavior plan shall be developed if the current plan is determined to be inadequate. The Warden or designee will contact their respective Associate Directors office to schedule a conference call with the Deputy Director. A memorandum detailing the history leading to MCS and the need to extend beyond ten calendar days will be forwarded to the Associate Director prior to the conference call with the Deputy Director. The approval or disapproval will be documented on the memorandum and a copy placed in the inmates 114-A Inmate Segregation Record. Prior to placing an inmate on MCS and upon removal, the inmate shall be examined by the on-duty licensed health care practitioner. Each examination shall be documented on a CDCR form 7219, Medical Report of Injury or Unusual Occurrence, and retained in the inmate's CDCR 114-A Segregation file.

No EOP inmate will be placed on MCS. If an EOP inmate is engaging in behavior that that requires and justifies placement on MCS that inmate will be medically evaluated, and if necessary, transferred to a crisis bed or a higher level of care. Clinical interventions such as individualized positive behavior plans may be implemented without imposition of MCS placement.

Inmates placed on MCS shall receive an emergency mental health referral. A mental health practitioner (psychiatrist, psychologist or social worker) shall conduct an evaluation to determine if crisis issues exist and if a referral to a higher level of care is needed. At each consideration of extension, the inmate shall be considered for referral to a higher level of care as well as if there is a significant risk of exacerbation of mental illness if management cell status is maintained.

Following the initial mental health clinical contact, the licensed mental health practitioner shall consult with the Lieutenant and discuss how the inmate's mental health conditions affect the inmate's behavior. If placement occurs after a controlled use of force, the mental health practitioner shall communicate the results of the mental health assessment and interventions. The licensed mental health practitioner shall immediately work in conjunction with custody to develop an individualized behavior plan designed to provide positive reinforcement (for example, restoration of privileges) in response to specific appropriate behaviors. The behavior plan shall not be used to extend placement on MCS. Individual behavior plans may be continued after removal from MCS.

The licensed mental health practitioner shall make a daily clinical contact with the inmate until removal of MCS to ensure continued psychiatric stability and evaluate for the emergence of crisis issues and/or need for higher level of care. Individualized strategies for coping with placement on MCS

Operations Manual See 2:90-cv-00520el KKMENTOF CORRECTIONS 5108 REHABERT ANNO 1/14 Page 54 0669 ations Manual

shall be reviewed with the inmate. The licensed mental health practitioner shall also monitor the efficacy of the behavior plan and recommend modifications as needed. All mental health contacts shall occur in confidential out-of-cell settings.

The mental health practitioner shall document that the initial evaluation occurred on an information chrono.

The details of the behavior plan shall also be documented on an information chrono. The informational chronos shall not include information regarding specific mental health diagnoses, conditions or other protected health information. Placement on MCS will not preclude an inmate from access to health care.

Upon removal from MCS, all documents included in the CDCR 114-A Inmate Segregation Record related to the MCS, will be forwarded to the records office for inclusion in the inmates central file.

Each institution shall designate cells in ASU/SHU as management cells. Other cells in ASU/SHU may also be used as management cells if the designated cells are unavailable. When placed on MCS, all inmate property and clothing will be removed from the cell, and documented on the CDCR form 1083, Inmate Property Inventory, with the exception of:

Male Institutions

- · One state issued mattress
- One blanket
- One T-shirt
- · One pair of boxer shorts
- One toothbrush with tooth powder/toothpaste
- One bar of soap
- One towel
- Daily supply of toilet tissue
- · Legal materials (priority legal user status only

Female Institutions

- · One state issued mattress
- One blanket
- Three brassieres
- Three pairs of panties
- Night gown/smock
- One toothbrush with tooth powder/toothpaste
- · One bar of soap
- Two towels
- Daily supply of toilet tissue
- Feminine hygiene products
- · Legal materials (priority legal user status only)

Inmates with priority legal user status will be allowed to maintain possession of their legal paperwork as long as their placement on MCS did not involve said material (e.g., covering cell window with legal papers).

Yard privileges shall continue for inmates placed on MCS. Yard privileges may be suspended for behavior not related to the behavior requiring placement on MCS. Yard privilege suspension may not exceed five days. Reason for yard suspension shall be documented in the initial MCS 128B and recorded on the inmate's CDCR form 114-A, Inmate Segregation Record.

If an inmate is on MCS during his/her regularly scheduled Institutional Classification Committee (ICC) review, the MCS retention or removal will be reviewed and documented in the

ICC 128G. Inmates on MCS beyond ten days must be seen at the next scheduled ICC for retention or removal review and the outcome of that committee will be documented in the 128G. The individualized mental health plan will be addressed by the mental health clinician present in the ICC reviews and documented in the CDCR 128G.

EXHIBIT 3

[CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF CORRECTIONS AND REHABILITATION REPORT ON COMPLIANCE WITH THE COURT'S APRIL 10, 2014 ORDER ON USE OF FORCE AND SEGREGATION OF COLEMAN CLASS MEMBERS]

Memorandum

Date

To :

Associate Directors, Division of Adult Institutions

Wardens

Classification Staff Representatives
Classification and Parole Representatives

Subject

NON-DISCIPLINARY SEGREGATION PROCESSING PROCEDURE FOR MENTAL HEALTH SERVICES DELIVERY SYSTEM INMATES

The purpose of this memorandum is to provide direction regarding the placement of Mental Health Services Delivery System (MHSDS) participants into Administrative Segregation Units (ASU) for possible non-disciplinary reasons. Due to the significant risks to the health and safety of MHSDS inmates who are placed in ASUs for non-disciplinary reasons, it is critical to these processing and transfer of inmates. expedite the April 10, 2014, Coleman v. Brown, court order requires inmates in the MHSDS who are placed into ASU for non-disciplinary reasons to be removed within 72 hours of Non-Disciplinary Segregation (NDS) designation by the Institution Classification Committee (ICC). To ensure compliance with the April 10, 2014, court order and to address the increased risk of suicide among MHSDS inmates in segregation, the following procedure shall be adhered to effective immediately:

Non-Disciplinary Segregation Definition

Non-Disciplinary Segregation (NDS) is defined as any inmate who is placed in administrative segregation for: safety concerns not resulting from misconduct warranting a Rules Violation Report, investigations not related to misconduct or criminal activity, or being a relative or an associate of a prison staff member who works at the institution where the inmate is currently housed.

The following are examples of what **would not** be considered appropriate criteria for placement on Non-Disciplinary Segregation status:

- Out to court and return for criminal proceedings.
- Safety concerns as a result of drug debts, gambling debts or bartering with other inmates as documented on a Rules Violation Report.
- Failure to cooperate with an investigation into the inmates alleged safety concerns by not providing pertinent information to staff about the nature of the safety concerns.
- Cases requiring a Departmental Review Board action.

Case 2:90-cv-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190 Filed 08/01/14 Page 57 of 69 Associate Directors, Division of Adult Institutions Wardens Page 2

The following are examples of what **would** be considered appropriate criteria for placement on NDS status for privileges and property but **not be** considered for the accelerated transfer process.

- Inmates placed into segregation units upon transfer to their endorsed institution due to lack of an appropriate bed will retain NDS privileges and property but not be considered for the accelerated transfer process.
- Out to court and return for non-criminal proceedings that cannot be released to the General Population due to case factors will retain NDS status for privileges and property but not be considered for the accelerated transfer process
- Post MERDS will retain NDS status for privileges and property but not be considered for the accelerated transfer process.
- Inmates who are being processed at the Reception Centers will retain NDS status for privileges and property but not be considered for the accelerated transfer process.
 Such class members remain subject to the transfer timelines set forth in the Program Guide.

Processing NDS with MHSDS Level of Care

When a Correctional Lieutenant is determining if an inmate in the MHSDS requires ASU placement and is likely to be designated as NDS by ICC, the staff member authorizing placement shall consider all less restrictive housing alternatives prior to ordering ASU placement. If it is determined ASU placement is the only available option, he/she shall ensure all documentation required to bring closure to the issues is completed prior to the inmates initial ICC review.

The Captain shall conduct an administrative review of the inmate's case the next business day following ASU placement. During the review, the Captain shall consider all reasonable alternative housing options prior to determining whether retention in ASU is necessary. If the determination is made to retain the inmate in ASU pending review by the ICC and it is likely there are no issues which will result in disciplinary sanctions, the Captain shall clear the inmate for privileges and property at this review. NDS inmates shall be granted privileges (e.g., yard, canteen) and access to personal property for the duration of their placement in NDS. The Captain may only authorize "Walk Alone Yard for Small Management Yards (SMY)/Individual Exercise Yards (IEM)" for these potential NDS inmates. While these inmates will be permitted privileges and property as potential NDS, if at any point in the future it is determined the inmate no longer meets the criteria to be designated as NDS, he/she will no longer be granted NDS property/privileges.

The Captain shall ensure all closure documentation is completed prior to the inmate's initial appearance before the ICC. The Captain will case conference with the Correctional Lieutenant who authorized ASU placement along with the assigned caseworker. The case conference shall consist of a review of all closure documentation, case factors and transfer recommendations that will be presented to the ICC.

Case 2:90-cv-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190 Filed 08/01/14 Page 58 of 69 Associate Directors, Division of Adult Institutions Wardens Page 3

The initial ICC committee will be held as soon as possible upon completion of all the appropriate casework but no later than 10 calendar days from the initial placement into Administrative Segregation. MHSDS inmates who are likely to be classified as NDS will be granted first priority with respect to the scheduling of ICC committee.

During the initial ICC review, the ICC shall review the circumstances of the inmate's placement inclusive of the closure documentation submitted by the sending facility, relevant case factors and consider all less restrictive housing options (release to original facility, placement in alternative facility within institution, etc.). If the ICC concludes the inmate requires continued ASU placement and an NDS designation has been determined, the inmate will be recommended for transfer to an alternate institution commensurate with the inmate's existing case factors.

The Classification and Parole Representative (C&PR) on behalf of the Warden or designee shall ensure the CDC Form 128-G, Classification Chrono is completed, signed and scanned into the Electronic Records Management System file by the close of business on the day the initial ICC was held.

The next business day the C&PR shall make contact with the Classification Services Unit (CSU) to schedule a Classification Staff Representative (CSR) review of the transfer recommendation in collaboration with the Population Management Unit (PMU). The C&PR shall attend the review via teleconference with the CSR and note the CSR review results. Should any deficiencies be noted by the CSR during this review, the C&PR shall take whatever course of action is necessary to remedy the deficiencies and reconvene the review with the CSR to obtain an endorsement to transfer. Upon completion of the CDCR 128-G endorsement chrono, the CSR shall provide electronic notification of the endorsement to PMU.

Upon transfer endorsement by the CSR, the PMU shall coordinate with the Statewide Transportation Unit (STU) and the sending and receiving institutions to determine availability of transportation to the designated institution for the next business day. If transportation cannot be made available through the STU, the C&PR shall arrange for the inmate to be transferred utilizing existing institutional resources the next business day. This will ensure the inmate has been transferred within the 72 hour time frames.

In the rare case where it is not possible to resolve the issues preventing the inmate from transferring out of ASU by the initial ICC, the Warden shall notify their respective Mission, Associate Director. The Associate Director and the Warden shall case conference the remaining issues and collaborate with any existing stakeholders (e.g., Health Care Oversight Placement Program) with consideration for placement at the alternative to ASU housing at California State Prison, Sacramento (SAC) to ensure transfer of the inmate within mandated time frames.

Case 2:90-cv-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190 Filed 08/01/14 Page 59 of 69 Associate Directors, Division of Adult Institutions Wardens Page 4

NDS Tracking

Information regarding the use of NDS status for all inmates including MHSDS participants shall be tracked in the COMPSTAT ASU Tracking system. To that end the COMPSTAT ASU Tracking system will be modified to include the following additional ASU Placement Codes for use by September 1, 2014:

- NDS:200 NDS status for accelerated transfer process
- NDS:201 NDS status for accelerated transfer process to alternative ASU housing at SAC.
- NDS:102 NDS status for privileges and property but not considered for accelerated transfer process.

If you have any questions regarding these expectations, please contact your respective Mission, Associate Director.

M. D. STAINER
Director
Division of Adult Institutions

TIMOTHY BELAVICH, Ph.D., MSHCA, CCHP Director(A), Division of Health Care Service Deputy Director, Statewide Mental Health

cc: Kathleen Allison Kelly Harrington Tim Virga Dennis Halverson Kevin Ormand Thomas Tyler

Memorandum

Date

To : Associate Directors, Division of Adult Institutions

Wardens

Classification Staff Representatives
Classification and Parole Representatives
Correctional Counselors III, Reception Centers

Subject: PRE-MINIMUM ELIGIBLE RELEASE DATED REVIEWS EXPECTATIONS

The purpose of this memorandum is to provide direction for expedited pre-Minimum Eligible Release Date (MERD) reviews for those inmates housed in Security Housing Units (SHU), Psychiatric Services Unit (PSU), and Administrative Segregation Unit (ASU) whom are serving lengthy projected or active SHU term(s). The goal of the expedited pre-MERD review is to assist in the timely resolution of issues which may delay or prevent release of the inmate from SHU, PSU, or ASU upon completion of the MERD; and to ensure the inmate is released or transferred from SHU, PSU, or ASU within the guidelines established in the attached December 3, 2013, policy memorandum titled, "Non Disciplinary Segregation Enhanced Outpatient Program and Correctional Clinical Case Management Services Release or Transfer Timelines."

The California Code of Regulations, Title 15, Section 3341.5(c) (2) (B) (10), Segregated Program Housing Units, establishes the requirement that a classification hearing be held at least 30 days prior to the expiration of a MERD. The purpose of this pre-MERD review is to determine the inmate's housing needs upon release from or completion of a SHU term.

Effective immediately, all inmates with projected or active SHU shall have a pre-MERD conducted 120 days prior to the expiration of the MERD and presented to the Classification Services Representative (CSR) 60 days prior to the expiration of the MERD. Those inmates housed in ASU with a projected MERD less than 120 days shall be reviewed at the initial ICC review for release consideration. Additionally, MHSDS participants retained in ASU beyond the expired MERD and who have no further disciplinary issues will be granted NDS status with respect to the retention of privileges and property, but will not be designated as Non-Disciplinary Segregation (NDS) status for transfer timelines.

Associate Directors, Division of Adult Institutions Wardens Classification Staff Representatives Classification and Parole Representatives Correctional Counselors III, Reception Centers Page 2

TRANSFER REFERRALS DURING PRE-MERD REVIEW

Institution Classification Committees shall refer inmates who require a transfer to the CSR at the 120 day pre-MERD review and present the cases to the CSR within 60 days of the MERD unless other factors have developed or are present which require resolution prior to transfer recommendation. Safety investigations which impede or delay transfer must be resolved expeditiously to allow for release or transfer from SHU within the timelines established in the December 3, 2013, policy memorandum. Prior to the 120 day pre-MERD review, staff shall identify those inmates who, as a result of safety/enemy concerns, require an investigation.

It is the expectation that investigations shall be completed within 30 days from the 120 day pre-MERD review date.

The support of all staff is appreciated and necessary to ensure this process works effectively. If you have any questions please contact Melanie Scott, Correctional Counselor III, Classification Services Unit (CSU), at (916) 322-4730 or Gena Jones, Captain, CSU, at (916) 445-1810.

M. D. STAINER
Director
Division of Adult Institutions

Attachment

cc: Kelly Harrington Kathleen Allison Gena Jones Melanie Scott

EXHIBIT 4

[CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF CORRECTIONS AND REHABILITATION REPORT ON COMPLIANCE WITH THE COURT'S APRIL 10, 2014 ORDER ON USE OF FORCE AND SEGREGATION OF COLEMAN CLASS MEMBERS]

State of California Case 2:90-cv-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190 Filed 08/01/14ep Ragio Caretic On Rehabilitation Form: Page x of x CDCR MH-XXXX (xx/xx)

ASU EOP HUB Program Performance Certification

certify that, based upon my	alth performance report and loca y clinical expertise, the ASU EOP H , 2014.	I audits of the ASI UB program at 	J EOP HUB un		NOT (check one uide requirements from
Check one below:		•			
The ASU EOP HUB pro	gram has not had any significant c	:hanges in perforn	nance since ce	rtification by the reg	ional administrator
The ASUEOP HUB prog	gram has had significant changes i	n performance sir	nce certification	n by the regional adr	ministrator
Notes regarding performar	nce changes below.			•	
	areas assessed. If certification is rue areas in which performance has		scribe the ratio	onale for this. If certi	fication is not
				• .	
					·
-	Chief of Mental Health - Print	and Sign			Date
Warden - Print and Sign					Date

State of California Case 2:90-cv-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190 Filed 08/01/14epaRnage float red in Gand Rehabilitation
ASU EOP HUB Program Certification
CDCR MH-XXXX (xx/xx)
Filed 08/01/14epaRnage float red in Gand Rehabilitation
Form: Page x of x
Instructions: Page x of x

🔲 agree/ 🔲 do not agree (check one) with the Chief of Mental Health and Warden's assessment.						
	Institution CEO - Print and Sign		,	Date		
		•				
」 □ agree/ □ do not agree	(check one) with the Chief of Mental Health and \	Narden's assessme	ent.			
· — • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •				•		
Ment		Date				
•						
I ☐ agree/ ☐ do not agree	(check one) with the Chief of Mental Health and V	Warden's assessme	ent.			
		•		•		
Regiona	···	Date				

State of California Case 2:90-cv-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190 Filed 08/01/14epa Reagner 65arcotfo 65arcotfo

Instructions

- 1. Using your audit and performance report date and, using a 90% benchmark, select the correct box to establish that you are or are not recommending certification.
- 2. Enter the first day and last day of the month in which you are reporting. Submit all reports for performance of the month prior to your institution Chief Executive Officer by the 3rd of each month.
- **3.** The Chief of Mental Health will check the correct selection to establish if the program has had lapses in performance since initial certification by the regional administrator. **If lapses are identified, you may NOT certify.**
- 4. Enter the most recent date of the regional certification.
- 5. The Chief of Mental Health and Warden will both provide succinct observations regarding the ASU EOP HUB program as they relate to the program's performance on the items outlined in the audit instructions. If performance has remained within a 90% threshold on all items, provide specific examples of what was observed. If performance has lapsed, list the areas where improvement is needed.
- **6.** If, in your assessment, your program has failed to meet program guide requirements, contact your regional administrator and/or the Chief of Quality Management/Coleman Compliance immediately.
- **7.** Both the Chief of Mental Health and the Warden will sign before forwarding to the institution CEO. If the Chief of Mental Health and Warden disagree in certification, they must examine data together and come to an agreement.
- **8.** The institution Chief Executive Officer will select if they agree with the Chief of Mental Health's assessment, sign, and ensure the signed report is sent to the Mental Health Regional Administrator for signature by the 5th of each month.
- **9.** The Mental Health Regional Administrator will select if they agree with the Chief of Mental Health's assessment, sign, facilitate obtaining the signature of the Regional Chief Executive Officer, and submit to the Chief of Quality Management/Chief of Coleman Compliance by the 9th of each month.
- **10.** The Chief of Quality Management/Chief of Coleman Compliance will ensure the Director of Mental Health receives the documents within one business day of receipt.
- 11. The Director of Mental Health will review the information to submit a final verification to the court by the 15th of each month.

EXHIBIT 5

[CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF CORRECTIONS AND REHABILITATION REPORT ON COMPLIANCE WITH THE COURT'S APRIL 10, 2014 ORDER ON USE OF FORCE AND SEGREGATION OF COLEMAN CLASS MEMBERS]

CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF CORRECTIONS AND REHABILITATION DIVISION OF ADULT INSTITUTIONS REVISION OF DEPARTMENT POLICY CONCERNING UNCLOTHED BODY SEARCHES OF INMATES July 29, 2014

52050.16.6 Unclothed or Clothed Body Search of Inmates in Enhanced Outpatient Administrative Segregation Hubs

- Inmates shall be subject to an unclothed body search as described in section 52050.16.5 upon their initial placement into designated Enhanced Outpatient Administrative Segregation hubs.
- Unclothed body searches shall be conducted within the cell unless the physical design prevents visibility, at which point the inmate will be escorted to an alternate private/secure setting where the unclothed body search will be conducted.
- Inmates exiting the unit will be subject to an unclothed body search as described in section 52050.16.5 and scanned with a metal detector.
- Inmates returning to the unit who have been under constant staff supervision shall not be subject to an unclothed body search but shall be subject to a clothed body search as described in 52050.16.3 and scanned with a metal detector.
- Inmates removed from their cell for routine activity in the unit shall be subject to a clothed body search as defined in 52050.16.3 and scanned with a metal detector.
- When circumstance exist that would lead an objective, trained, and competent Correctional Officer to believe it is necessary, he or she can perform an unclothed body search as described in 52050.16.5. These searches shall be noted on the CDC Form 114-A, Inmate Segregation Record. These searches shall only be conducted when necessary to control contraband or recover missing or stolen property.

Memorandum

Date :

To : Associate Directors – Division of Adult Institutions

Wardens - Institutions with EOP ASU Hubs

Chief Executive Officers - Institutions with EOP ASU Hubs

Regional Directors - Mental Health

Subject: REVIEW OF REFUSAL TO ATTEND TREATMENT BY ENHANCED OUTPATIENT

INMATES HOUSED IN ADMINISTRATIVE SEGREGATION HUB UNITS

Access to mental health treatment for inmates housed within the Enhanced Outpatient Program (EOP) Administrative Segregation hub units (ASU) is important to help assure the safety of EOP inmates in the segregated housing environment. Therefore, if an EOP inmate repeatedly refuses to attend offered mental health treatment, it is incumbent on staff to take steps to identify why the inmate is not willing to attend such treatment and to work toward remedying any problem as described more completely below.

Within one week of the identification by the Interdisciplinary Treatment Team (IDTT), other clinical staff, or other custody staff that an inmate has refused more than 50% of offered treatment activities in a two month period, the EOP ASU hub Correctional Lieutenant and a mental health clinician shall work collaboratively to evaluate the circumstances underlying the inmate's refusal to attend the scheduled treatment sessions.

In order to evaluate the circumstances of the inmate's refusal to attend scheduled treatment sessions, a Correctional Lieutenant and a mental health clinician shall review the CDC114-A Inmate Segregation Record to determine if the inmate is refusing other services and programs including but not limited to showers, yard, medical, visiting, etc. Additionally, correctional and mental health staff shall jointly interview both the inmate and staff assigned to the unit to better understand causal factors that may be impacting the inmate's refusal to attend offered treatment. Mental health staff shall complete a review of the central file and health record to determine whether there are relevant facts that may inform the cause of the inmate's refusal. If a specific cause for the inmate's refusal can be identified and can be reasonably resolved, correctional and mental health staff shall attempt to work together with the inmate to resolve such issues.

If the inmate identifies barriers related to security policies (including but not limited to search or restraint procedures) as a cause for his or her refusal to attend treatment, the correctional and mental health staff shall jointly document their findings on a CDC 128-B General Chrono and submit the completed 128-B to both the Chief Deputy Warden and the Chief of Mental Health. The Chief Deputy Warden and the Chief of Mental Health shall confer and shall consider various methods to encourage the inmate to attend treatment including whether viable alternatives to the identified security policies

Case 2:90-cv-00520-LKK-DAD Document 5190 Filed 08/01/14 Page 69 of 69 Associate Directors – Division of Adult Institutions

Wardens – Institutions with EOP ASU Hubs

Chief Executive Officers – Institutions with EOP ASU Hubs

Regional Directors – Mental Health

Page 2

exist without jeopardizing the security of the unit, or the safety of staff or inmates. Should the Chief of Mental Health and the Chief Deputy Warden disagree on the proper solution of the matter, the issue shall be elevated to the Warden and the Chief Executive Officer for their review and resolution.

Within 30 days of the date of this memorandum, Wardens, Chiefs of Mental Health, and Chief Executive Officers at each institution shall work collaboratively to develop a jointly signed local operating procedure consistent with this directive.

M. D. STAINER
Director
Division of Adult Institutions

TIMOTHY BELAVICH, Ph.D ,MSHCA, CCHP Director (A), Division of Health Care Services Deputy Director, Statewide Mental Health